

Reference Reference Reference Reference

FROM TABS BROKEN FROM TABS BROKEN FROM TABS BROKEN

31/12 2019 31/12 2019 31/12 2019

2019 2019 2019 2019

31/12 2019 31/12 2019 31/12 2019

2019 2019 2019 2019 2019 2019

31/12 2019 31/12 2019 31/12 2019

2019 2019 2019 2019

31/12 2019 31/12 2019 31/12 2019

2019 2019 2019 2019 2019 2019

THE WORKS OF JOHN WORKS OF JOHN WORKS OF JO

31/12 2019 31/12 2019 31/12 2019

2019 2019 2019 2019 2019 2019

50

THE WORKS OF JOHN MILTON



VOLUME I

PART II

NEW YORK
Columbia University Press

1931

COPYRIGHT
Columbia University Press
1931



ALLAMA IQBAL LIBRARY



31112

*checked
B.L.*

821.47

1847 W.1

SAMSON AGONISTES

A DRAMATIC POEM

SAMSON AGONISTES, A DRAMATIC POEM.

The Author
JOHN MILTON.

Aristot. Poet. Cap. 6.

Τραγῳδία μίμησις πράξεως σπουδαίας, &c.

Tragædia est imitatio actionis seriæ, &c. Per misericordiam & metum perficiens talium affectuum lustrationem.

LONDON,

Printed by J. M. for John Starkey at the
Mitre in Fleetstreet, near Temple-Bar.

MDCCLXXI.

*Of that sort of Dramatic Poem
which is call'd Tragedy.*

TRAGEDY, as it was antiently compos'd, hath been ever held the gravest, moralest, and most profitable of all other Poems: therefore said by *Aristotle* to be of power by raising pity and fear, or terror, to purge the mind
5 of those and such like passions, that is to temper and reduce them to just measure with a kind of delight, stirr'd up by reading or seeing those passions well imitated. Nor is Nature wanting in her own effects to make good his assertion: for so in Physic things of melancholic hue and quality are us'd
10 against melancholy, sowr against sowr, salt to remove salt humours. Hence Philosophers and other gravest Writers, as *Cicero*, *Plutarch* and others, frequently cite out of Tragic Poets, both to adorn and illustrate thir discourse. The Apostle *Paul* himself thought it not unworthy to insert a verse of
15 *Euripides* into the Text of Holy Scripture, 1 *Cor.* 15. 33. and *Paræus* commenting on the *Revelation*, divides the whole Book as a Tragedy, into Acts distinguish'd each by a Chorus of Heavenly Harpings and Song between. Heretofore Men in highest dignity have labour'd not a little to be thought able
20 to compose a Tragedy. Of that honour *Dionysius* the elder was no less ambitious, then before of his attaining to the Tyranny. *Augustus Cæsar* also had begun his *Ajax*, but unable to please his own judgment with what he had begun,

left it unfinished. *Seneca* the Philosopher is by some thought
 25 the Author of those Tragedies (at lest the best of them) that
 go under that name. *Gregory Nazianzen* a Father of the
 Church, thought it not unbeseeming the sanctity of his per-
 son to write a Tragedy, which he entitl'd, *Christ suffering*.
 This is mention'd to vindicate Tragedy from the small es-
 30 teem, or rather infamy, which in the account of many it
 undergoes at this day with other common Interludes; hap'n-
 ing through the Poets error of intermixing Comic stuff with
 Tragic sadness and gravity; or introducing trivial and vulgar
 persons, which by all judicious hath bin counted absurd; and
 35 brought in without discretion, corruptly to gratifie the people.
 And though antient Tragedy use no Prologue, yet using some-
 times, in case of self defence, or explanation, that which *Mar-*
tial calls an Epistle; in behalf of this Tragedy coming forth
 after the antient manner, much different from what among
 40 us passes for best, thus much before-hand may be Epistl'd;
 that *Chorus* is here introduc'd after the Greek manner, not
 antient only but modern, and still in use among the *Italians*.
 In the modelling therefore of this Poem, with good reason,
 the Antients and *Italians* are rather follow'd, as of much
 45 more authority and fame. The measure of Verse us'd in the
 Chorus is of all sorts, call'd by the Greeks *Monostrophic*, or
 rather *Apolelymenon*, without regard had to *Strophe*, *Anti-*
strophe or *Epod*, which were a kind of Stanza's fram'd only
 for the Music, then us'd with the Chorus that sung; not essen-
 50 tial to the Poem, and therefore not material; or being divided
 into Stanza's or Pauses, they may be call'd *Allæostropha*.

Division into Act and Scene referring chiefly to the Stage (to which this work never was intended) is here omitted.

It suffices if the whole Drama be found not produc't beyond the fift Act, of the style and uniformitie, and that commonly call'd the Plot, whether intricate or explicit, which is nothing indeed but such œconomy, or disposition of the fable as may stand best with verisimilitude and decorum; they only will best judge who are not unacquainted with *Æschulus*,
55 *Sophocles*, and *Euripides*, the three Tragic Poets unequall'd yet by any, and the best rule to all who endeavour to write Tragedy. The circumscription of time wherein the whole Drama begins and ends, is according to antient rule, and best example, within the space of 24 hours.

THE ARGUMENT.

SAMSON *made Captive, Blind, and now in the Prison at Gaza, there to labour as in a common work-house, on a Festival day, in the general cessation from labour, comes forth into the open Air, to a place nigh,*
5 *somewhat retir'd there to sit a while and bemoan his condition. Where he happens at length to be visited by certain friends and equals of his tribe, which make the Chorus, who seek to comfort him what they can; then by his old Father Manoa, who endeavours the like, and withal tells*
10 *him his purpose to procure his liberty by ransom; lastly, that this Feast was proclaim'd by the Philistins as a day of Thanksgiving for thir deliverance from the hands of Samson, which yet more troubles him. Manoa then departs to prosecute his endeavour with the Philistian Lords*
15 *for Samson's redemption; who in the mean while is visited by other persons; and lastly by a publick Officer to require his coming to the Feast before the Lords and People, to play or shew his strength in thir presence; he at first refuses, dismissing the publick Officer with absolute denial*
20 *to come; at length perswaded inwardly that this was from God, he yields to go along with him, who came now the second time with great threatnings to fetch him; the Chorus yet remaining on the place, Manoa returns full of joyful hope, to procure e're long his Sons deliverance: in the midst*
25 *of which discourse an Ebrew comes in haste confusedly at*

first; and afterward more distinctly relating the Catastrophe, what Samson had done to the Philistins, and by accident to himself; wherewith the Tragedy ends.

THE PERSONS.

SAMSON.

MANOA *the Father of Samson.*

DALILA *his Wife.*

HARAPHA *of GATH.*

PUBLICK OFFICER.

MESSENGER.

CHORUS *of DANITES.*

The Scene before the Prison in GAZA.

Samson Agonistes.

S*AMS.* A Little onward lend thy guiding hand
To these dark steps, a little further on;
For yonder bank hath choice of Sun or shade,
There I am wont to sit, when any chance
5 Relieves me from my task of servile toyl,
Daily in the common Prison else enjoyn'd me,
Where I a Prisoner chain'd, scarce freely draw
The air imprison'd also, close and damp,
Unwholsom draught: but here I feel amends,
10 The breath of Heav'n fresh-blowing, pure and sweet,
With day-spring born; here leave me to respire.
This day a solemn Feast the people hold
To *Dagon* thir Sea-Idol, and forbid
Laborious works, unwillingly this rest
15 Thir Superstition yields me; hence with leave
Retiring from the popular noise, I seek
This unfrequented place to find some ease,
Ease to the body some, none to the mind
From restless thoughts, that like a deadly swarm
20 Of Hornets arm'd, no sooner found alone,
But rush upon me thronging, and present
Times past, what once I was, and what am now.
O wherefore was my birth from Heaven foretold
Twice by an Angel, who at last in sight

- 25 Of both my Parents all in flames ascended
From off the Altar, where an Off'ring burn'd,
As in a fiery column charioting
His Godlike presence, and from some great act
Or benefit reveal'd to *Abraham's* race?
- 30 Why was my breeding order'd and prescrib'd
As of a person separate to God,
Design'd for great exploits; if I must dye
Betray'd, Captiv'd, and both my Eyes put out,
Made of my Enemies the scorn and gaze;
- 35 To grind in Brazen Fetters under task
With this Heav'n-gifted strength? O glorious strength
Put to the labour of a Beast, debas't
Lower then bondsslave! Promise was that I
Should *Israel* from *Philistian* yoke deliver;
- 40 Ask for this great Deliverer now, and find him
Eyeless in *Gaza* at the Mill with slaves,
Himself in bonds under *Philistian* yoke;
Yet stay, let me not rashly call in doubt
Divine Prediction; what if all foretold
- 45 Had been fulfilld but through mine own default,
Whom have I to complain of but my self?
Who this high gift of strength committed to me,
In what part lodg'd, how easily bereft me,
Under the Seal of silence could not keep,
- 50 But weakly to a woman must reveal it,
O'come with importunity and tears.
O impotence of mind, in body strong!

But what is strength without a double share
Of wisdom, vast, unwieldy, burdensom,
55 Proudly secure, yet liable to fall
By weakest subtleties, not made to rule,
But to subserve where wisdom bears command.
God, when he gave me strength, to shew withal
How slight the gift was, hung it in my Hair.
60 But peace, I must not quarrel with the will
Of highest dispensation, which herein
Happ'ly had ends above my reach to know:
Suffices that to me strength is my bane,
And proves the source of all my miseries;
65 So many, and so huge, that each apart
Would ask a life to wail, but chief of all,
O loss of sight, of thee I most complain!
Blind among enemies, O worse than chains,
Dungeon, or beggery, or decrepit age!
70 Light the prime work of God to me is extinct,
And all her various objects of delight
Annull'd, which might in part my grief have eas'd,
Inferiour to the vilest now become
Of man or worm; the vilest here excel me,
75 They creep, yet see, I dark in light expos'd
To daily fraud, contempt, abuse and wrong,
Within doors, or without, still as a fool,
In power of others, never in my own;
Scarce half I seem to live, dead more then half.
80 O dark, dark, dark, amid the blaze of noon,

Irrecoverably dark, total Eclipse
Without all hope of day!
O first created Beam, and thou great Word,
Let there be light, and light was over all;
85 Why am I thus bereav'd thy prime decree?
The Sun to me is dark
And silent as the Moon,
When she deserts the night
Hid in her vacant interlunar cave.
90 Since light so necessary is to life,
And almost life it self, if it be true
That light is in the Soul,
She all in every part; why was the sight
To such a tender ball as th' eye confin'd?
95 So obvious and so easie to be quench't,
And not as feeling through all parts diffus'd,
That she might look at will through every pore?
Then had I not been thus exil'd from light;
As in the land of darkness yet in light,
100 To live a life half dead, a living death,
And buried; but O yet more miserable!
My self, my Sepulcher, a moving Grave,
Buried, yet not exempt
By privilege of death and burial
105 From worst of other evils, pains and wrongs,
But made hereby obnoxious more
To all the miseries of life,
Life in captivity

Among inhuman foes.

110 But who are these? for with joint pace I hear
The tread of many feet steering this way;
Perhaps my enemies who come to stare
At my affliction, and perhaps to insult,
Thir daily practice to afflict me more.

115 *Chor.* This, this is he; softly a while,
Let us not break in upon him;
O change beyond report, thought, or belief!
See how he lies at random, carelessly diffus'd,
With languish't head unpropt,
120 As one past hope, abandon'd,
And by himself given over;
In slavish habit, ill-fitted weeds
O're worn and soild;
Or do my eyes misrepresent? Can this be hee,
125 That Heroic, that Renown'd,
Irresistible *Samson*? whom unarm'd
No strength of man, or fiercest wild beast could withstand;
Who tore the Lion, as the Lion tears the Kid,
Ran on embattelld Armies clad in Iron,
130 And weaponless himself,
Made Arms ridiculous, useless the forgery
Of brazen shield and spear, the hammer'd Cuirass,
Chalybean temper'd steel, and frock of mail
Adamantean Proof;
135 But safest he who stood aloof,
When insupportably his foot advanc't,

In scorn of thir proud arms and warlike tools,
Spurn'd them to death by Troops. The bold *Ascalonite*
Fled from his Lion ramp, old Warriors turn'd
140 Thir plated backs under his heel;
Or grovling soild thir crested helmets in the dust.
Then with what trivial weapon came to hand,
The Jaw of a dead Ass, his sword of bone,
A thousand fore-skins fell, the flower of *Palestin*
145 In *Ramath-lechi* famous to this day:
Then by main force pull'd up, and on his shoulders bore
The Gates of *Azza*, Post, and massie Bar
Up to the Hill by *Hebron*, seat of Giants old,
No journey of a Sabbath day, and loaded so;
150 Like whom the Gentiles feign to bear up Heav'n.
Which shall I first bewail,
Thy Bondage or lost Sight,
Prison within Prison
Inseparably dark?
155 Thou art become (O worst imprisonment!)
The Dungeon of thy self; thy Soul
(Which Men enjoying sight oft without cause complain)
Imprison'd now indeed,
In real darkness of the body dwells,
160 Shut up from outward light
To incorporate with gloomy night;
For inward light alas
Puts forth no visual beam.
O mirror of our fickle state,

65 Since man on earth unparallel'd!
The rarer thy example stands,
By how much from the top of wondrous glory,
Strongest of mortal men,
To lowest pitch of abject fortune thou art fall'n.

70 For him I reckon not in high estate
Whom long descent of birth
Or the spear of fortune raises;
But thee whose strength, while vertue was her mate,
Might have subdu'd the Earth,
75 Universally crown'd with highest praises.

Sam. I hear the sound of words, thir sense the air
Dissolves unjointed e're it reach my ear.

Chor. Hee speaks, let us draw nigh. Matchless in might,
The glory late of *Israel*, now the grief;
80 We come thy friends and neighbours not unknown
From *Eshtaol* and *Zora's* fruitful Vale
To visit or bewail thee, or if better,
Counsel or Consolation we may bring,
Salve to thy Sores, apt words have power to swage
85 The tumors of a troubl'd mind,
And are as Balm to fester'd wounds.

Sam. Your coming, Friends, revives me, for I learn
Now of my own experience, not by talk,
How counterfeit a coin they are who friends
90 Bear in their Superscription (of the most
I would be understood) in prosperous days
They swarm, but in adverse withdraw their head

- Not to be found, though sought. Yee see, O friends,
 How many evils have enclos'd me round;
 195 Yet that which was the worst now least afflicts me,
 Blindness, for had I sight, confus'd with shame,
 How could I once look up, or heave the head,
 Who like a foolish Pilot have shipwrack't,
 My Vessel trusted to me from above,
 200 Gloriously rigg'd; and for a word, a tear,
 Fool, have divulg'd the secret gift of God
 To a deceitful Woman: tell me Friends,
 Am I not sung and proverb'd for a Fool
 In every street, do they not say, how well
 205 Are come upon him his deserts? yet why?
 Immeasurable strength they might behold
 In me, of wisdom nothing more then mean;
 This with the other should, at least, have pair'd,
 These two proportion'd ill drove me transverse.
 210 *Chor.* Tax not divine disposal, wisest Men
 Have err'd, and by bad Women been deceiv'd;
 And shall again, pretend they ne're so wise.
 Deject not then so overmuch thy self,
 Who hast of sorrow thy full load besides;
 215 Yet truth to say, I oft have heard men wonder
 Why thou shouldst wed *Philistian* women rather
 Then of thine own Tribe fairer, or as fair,
 At least of thy own Nation, and as noble.
Sam. The first I saw at *Timna*, and she pleas'd
 220 Mee, not my Parents, that I sought to wed,

The daughter of an Infidel: they knew not
That what I motion'd was of God; I knew
From intimate impulse, and therefore urg'd
The Marriage on; that by occasion hence
25 I might begin *Israel's* Deliverance,
The work to which I was divinely call'd;
She proving false, the next I took to Wife
(O that I never had! fond wish too late.)
Was in the Vale of *Sorec*, *Dalila*,
30 That specious Monster, my accomplisht snare.
I thought it lawful from my former act,
And the same end; still watching to oppress
Israel's oppressours: of what now I suffer
She was not the prime cause, but I my self,
35 Who vanquisht with a peal of words (O weakness!)
Gave up my fort of silence to a Woman.

Chor. In seeking just occasion to provoke
The *Philistine*, thy Countries Enemy,
Thou never wast remiss, I bear thee witness:
40 Yet *Israel* still serves with all his Sons.

Sam. That fault I take not on me, but transfer
On *Israel's* Governours, and Heads of Tribes,
Who seeing those great acts which God had done
Singly by me against their Conquerours
45 Acknowledg'd not, or not at all consider'd
Deliverance offerd: I on th' other side
Us'd no ambition to commend my deeds,
The deeds themselves, though mute, spoke loud the doer;

But they persisted deaf, and would not seem
250 To count them things worth notice, till at length
Thir Lords the *Philistines* with gather'd powers
Enterd *Judea* seeking mee, who then
Safe to the rock of *Etham* was retir'd,
Not flying, but fore-casting in what place
255 To set upon them, what advantag'd best;
Mean while the men of *Judah* to prevent
The harrass of thir Land, beset me round;
I willingly on some conditions came
Into thir hands, and they as gladly yield me
260 To the uncircumcis'd a welcom prey,
Bound with two cords; but cords to me were threds
Toucht with the flame: on thir whole Host I flew
Unarm'd, and with a trivial weapon fell'd
Their choicest youth; they only liv'd who fled.
265 Had *Judah* that day join'd, or one whole Tribe,
They had by this possess'd the Towers of *Gath*,
And lorded over them whom now they serve;
But what more oft in Nations grown corrupt,
And by thir vices brought to servitude,
270 Then to love Bondage more then Liberty,
Bondage with ease then strenuous liberty;
And to despise, or envy, or suspect
Whom God hath of his special favour rais'd
As thir Deliverer; if he aught begin,
275 How frequent to desert him, and at last
To heap ingratitude on worthiest deeds?

Cho. Thy words to my remembrance bring
How *Succoth* and the Fort of *Penuel*
Thir great Deliverer contemn'd,
280 The matchless *Gideon* in pursuit
Of *Madian* and her vanquisht Kings:
And how ingrateful *Ephraim*
Had dealt with *Jephtha*, who by argument,
Not worse then by his shield and spear
285 Defended *Israel* from the *Ammonite*,
Had not his prowess quell'd thir pride
In that sore battel when so many dy'd
Without Reprieve adjudg'd to death,
For want of well pronouncing *Shibboleth*.

290 *Sam.* Of such examples adde mee to the roul,
Mee easily indeed mine may neglect,
But Gods propos'd deliverance not so.

Chor. Just are the ways of God,
And justifiable to Men;
295 Unless there be who think not God at all,
If any be, they walk obscure;
For of such Doctrine never was there School,
But the heart of the Fool,
And no man therein Doctor but himself.

300 Yet more there be who doubt his ways not just,
As to his own edicts, found contradicting,
Then give the rains to wandring thought,
Regardless of his glories diminution;
Till by thir own perplexities involv'd

305 They ravel more, still less resolv'd,
But never find self-satisfying solution.

As if they would confine th' interminable,
And tie him to his own prescript,
Who made our Laws to bind us, not himself,
310 And hath full right to exempt
Whom so it pleases him by choice
From National obstruction, without taint
Of sin, or legal debt;
For with his own Laws he can best dispence.

315 He would not else who never wanted means,
Nor in respect of the enemy just cause
To set his people free,
Have prompted this Heroic *Nazarite*,
Against his vow of strictest purity,
320 To seek in marriage that fallacious Bride,
Unclean, unchaste.

Down Reason then, at least vain reasonings down,
Though Reason here aver
That moral verdict quits her of unclean:
325 Unchaste was subsequent, her stain not his.

But see here comes thy reverend Sire
With careful step, Locks white as doune,
Old *Manoah*: advise

Forthwith how thou oughtst to receive him.

330 *Sam.* Ay me, another inward grief awak't,
With mention of that name renews th' assault.

Man. Brethren and men of *Dan*, for such ye seem,

Though in this uncouth place; if old respect,
As I suppose, towards your once gloried friend,
335 My Son now Captive, hither hath inform'd
Your younger feet, while mine cast back with age
Came lagging after; say if he be here.

Chor. As signal now in low dejected state,
As earst in highest, behold him where he lies.

340 *Man.* O miserable change! is this the man,
That invincible *Samson*, far renown'd,
The dread of *Israel's* foes, who with a strength
Equivalent to Angels walk'd thir streets,
None offering fight; who single combatant
345 Duell'd thir Armies rank't in proud array,
Himself an Army, now unequal match
To save himself against a coward arm'd
At one spears length. O ever failing trust
In mortal strength! and oh what not in man
350 Deceivable and vain! Nay what thing good
Pray'd for, but often proves our woe, our bane?
I pray'd for Children, and thought barrenness
In wedlock a reproach; I gain'd a Son,
And such a Son as all Men hail'd me happy;
355 Who would be now a Father in my stead?
O wherefore did God grant me my request,
And as a blessing with such pomp adorn'd?
Why are his gifts desirable, to tempt
Our earnest Prayers, then giv'n with solemn hand
360 As Graces, draw a Scorpions tail behind?

For this did the Angel twice descend? for this
Ordain'd thy nurture holy, as of a Plant;
Select, and Sacred, Glorious for a while,
The miracle of men: then in an hour
365 Ensnar'd, assaulted, overcome, led bound,
Thy Foes derision, Captive, Poor, and Blind
Into a Dungeon thrust, to work with Slaves?
Alas methinks whom God hath chosen once
To worthiest deeds, if he through frailty err,
370 He should not so o'rewhelm, and as a thrall
Subject him to so foul indignities,
Be it but for honours sake of former deeds.

Sam. Appoint not heavenly disposition, Father,
Nothing of all these evils hath befall'n me
375 But justly; I my self have brought them on,
Sole Author I, sole cause: if aught seem vile,
As vile hath been my folly, who have profan'd
The mystery of God giv'n me under pledge
Of vow, and have betray'd it to a woman,
380 A *Canaanite*, my faithless enemy.
This well I knew, nor was at all surpris'd,
But warn'd by oft experience: did not she
Of *Timna* first betray me, and reveal
The secret wrested from me in her highth
385 Of Nuptial Love profest, carrying it strait
To them who had corrupted her, my Spies,
And Rivals? In this other was there found
More Faith? who also in her prime of love,

Spousal embraces, vitiated with Gold,
390 Though offer'd only, by the sent conceiv'd
Her spurious first-born; Treason against me?
Thrice she assay'd with flattering prayers and sighs,
And amorous reproaches to win from me
My capital secret, in what part my strength
395 Lay stor'd, in what part summ'd, that she might know:
Thrice I deluded her, and turn'd to sport
Her importunity, each time perceiving
How openly, and with what impudence
She purpos'd to betray me, and (which was worse
400 Then undissembl'd hate) with what contempt
She sought to make me Traytor to my self;
Yet the fourth time, when mustering all her wiles,
With blandisht parlies, feminine assaults,
Tongue-batteries, she surceas'd not day nor night
405 To storm me over-watch't, and wearied out.
At times when men seek most repose and rest,
I yielded, and unlock'd her all my heart,
Who with a grain of manhood well resolv'd
Might easily have shook off all her snares:
410 But foul effeminacy held me yok't
Her Bond-slave; O indignity, O blot
To Honour and Religion! servil mind
Rewarded well with servil punishment!
The base degree to which I now am fall'n,
415 These rags, this grinding, is not yet so base
As was my former servitude, ignoble,

Unmanly, ignominious, infamous,
True slavery, and that blindness worse then this,
That saw not how degeneratly I serv'd.

420 *Man.* I cannot praise thy Marriage choises, Son,
Rather approv'd them not; but thou didst plead
Divine impulsion prompting how thou might'st
Find some occasion to infest our Foes.

I state not that; this I am sure; our Foes
425 Found soon occasion thereby to make thee
Thir Captive, and thir triumph; thou the sooner
Temptation found'st, or over-potent charms
To violate the sacred trust of silence
Deposited within thee; which to have kept
430 Tacit, was in thy power; true; and thou bear'st
Enough, and more the burden of that fault;
Bitterly hast thou paid, and still art paying
That rigid score. A worse thing yet remains,
This day the *Philistines* a popular Feast
435 Here celebrate in *Gaza*; and proclaim
Great Pomp, and Sacrifice, and Praises loud
To *Dagon*, as their God who hath deliver'd
Thee *Samson* bound and blind into thir hands,
Them out of thine, who slew'st them many a slain.
440 So *Dagon* shall be magnifi'd, and God,
Besides whom is no God, compar'd with Idols,
Disglorifi'd, blasphem'd, and had in scorn
By th' Idolatrous rout amidst thir wine;
Which to have come to pass by means of thee,

5 *Samson*, of all thy sufferings think the heaviest,
Of all reproach the most with shame that ever
Could have befall'n thee and thy Fathers house.

Sam. Father, I do acknowledge and confess
That I this honour, I this pomp have brought
o To *Dagon*, and advanc'd his praises high
Among the Heathen round; to God have brought
Dishonour, obloquie, and op't the mouths
Of Idolists, and Atheists; have brought scandal
To *Israel*, diffidence of God, and doubt
5 In feeble hearts, propense anough before
To waver, or fall off and joyn with Idols;
Which is my chief affliction, shame and sorrow,
The anguish of my Soul, that suffers not
Mine eie to harbour sleep, or thoughts to rest.
o This only hope relieves me, that the strife
With me hath end; all the contest is now
'Twixt God and *Dagon*; *Dagon* hath presum'd,
Me overthrown, to enter lists with God,
His Deity comparing and preferring
5 Before the God of *Abraham*. He, be sure,
Will not connive, or linger, thus provok'd,
But will arise and his great name assert:
Dagon must stoop, and shall e're long receive
Such a discomfit, as shall quite despoil him
o Of all these boasted Trophies won on me,
And with confusion blank his Worshippers.

Man. With cause this hope relieves thee, and these words

I as a Prophecy receive: for God,
Nothing more certain, will not long defer
475 To vindicate the glory of his name
Against all competition, nor will long
Endure it, doubtful whether God be Lord,
Or *Dagon*. But for thee what shall be done?
Thou must not in the mean while here forgot
480 Lie in this miserable loathsom plight
Neglected. I already have made way
To some *Philistian* Lords, with whom to treat
About thy ransom: well they may by this
Have satisfi'd thir utmost of revenge
485 By pains and slaveries, worse then death inflicted
On thee, who now no more canst do them harm.

Sam. Spare that proposal, Father, spare the trouble
Of that sollicitation; let me here,
As I deserve, pay on my punishment;
490 And expiate, if possible, my crime,
Shameful garrulity. To have reveal'd
Secrets of men, the secrets of a friend,
How hainous had the fact been, how deserving
Contempt, and scorn of all, to be excluded
495 All friendship, and avoided as a blab,
The mark of fool set on his front?
But I Gods counsel have not kept, his holy secret
Presumptuously have publish'd, impiously,
Weakly at least, and shamefully: A sin
500 That Gentiles in thir Parables condemn

To thir abyss and horrid pains confin'd.

Man. Be penitent and for thy fault contrite,
But act not in thy own affliction, Son,
Repent the sin, but if the punishment
505 Thou canst avoid, self-preservation bids;
Or th' execution leave to high disposal,
And let another hand, not thine, exact
Thy penal forfeit from thy self; perhaps
God will relent, and quit thee all his debt;
510 Who evermore approves and more accepts
(Best pleas'd with humble and filial submission)
Him who imploring mercy sues for life,
Then who self-rigorous chooses death as due;
Which argues over-just, and self-displeas'd
515 For self-offence, more then for God offended.
Reject not then what offerd means, who knows
But God hath set before us, to return thee
Home to thy countrey and his sacred house,
Where thou mayst bring thy off'rings, to avert
520 His further ire, with praiers and vows renew'd.

Sam. His pardon I implore; but as for life,
To what end should I seek it? when in strength
All mortals I excell'd, and great in hopes
With youthful courage and magnanimous thoughts
525 Of birth from Heav'n foretold and high exploits,
Full of divine instinct, after some proof
Of acts indeed heroic, far beyond
The Sons of *Anac*, famous now and blaz'd,

Fearless of danger, like a petty God
530 I walk'd about admir'd of all and dreaded
On hostile ground, none daring my affront.
Then swell'd with pride into the snare I fell
Of fair fallacious looks, venereal trains,
Softn'd with pleasure and voluptuous life;
535 At length to lay my head and hallow'd pledge
Of all my strength in the lascivious lap
Of a deceitful Concubine who shorn me
Like a tame Weather, all my precious fleece,
Then turn'd me out ridiculous, despoil'd,
540 Shav'n, and disarm'd among my enemies.

Chor. Desire of wine and all delicious drinks,
Which many a famous Warriour overturns,
Thou couldst repress, nor did the dancing Rubie
Sparkling, out-pow'rd, the flavor, or the smell,
545 Or taste that cheers the heart of Gods and men,
Allure thee from the cool Crystalline stream.

Sam. Where ever fountain or fresh current flow'd
Against the Eastern ray, translucent, pure,
With touch ætherial of Heav'n's fiery rod
550 I drank, from the clear milkie juice allaying
Thirst, and refresht; nor envy'd them the grape
Whose heads that turbulent liquor fills with fumes.

Chor. O madness, to think use of strongest wines
And strongest drinks our chief support of health,
555 When God with these forbid'n made choice to rear
His mighty Champion, strong above compare,

Whose drink was only from the liquid brook.

Sam. But what avail'd this temperance, not compleat
Against another object more enticing?

560 What boots it at one gate to make defence,
And at another to let in the foe
Effeminatly vanquish't? by which means,
Now blind, disheartn'd, sham'd, dishonour'd, quell'd,
To what can I be useful, wherein serve
565 My Nation, and the work from Heav'n impos'd,
But to sit idle on the houshold hearth,
A burdenous drone; to visitants a gaze,
Or pitied object, these redundant locks
Robustious to no purpose clustring down,
570 Vain monument of strength; till length of years
And sedentary numness craze my limbs
To a contemptible old age obscure.
Here rather let me drudge and earn my bread,
Till vermin or the draff of servil food
575 Consume me, and oft-invocated death
Hast'n the welcom end of all my pains.

Man. Wilt thou then serve the *Philistines* with that gift
Which was expressly giv'n thee to annoy them?

Better at home lie bed-rid, not only idle,

580 Inglorious, unemploy'd, with age out-worn.
But God who caus'd a fountain at thy prayer
From the dry ground to spring, thy thirst to allay
After the brunt of battel, can as easie
Cause light again within thy eies to spring,

585 Wherewith to serve him better then thou hast;
And I perswade me so; why else this strength
Miraculous yet remaining in those locks?
His might continues in thee not for naught,
Nor shall his wondrous gifts be frustrate thus.

590 *Sam.* All otherwise to me my thoughts portend,
That these dark orbs no more shall treat with light,
Nor th' other light of life continue long,
But yield to double darkness nigh at hand:
So much I feel my genial spirits droop,
595 My hopes all flat, nature within me seems
In all her functions weary of her self;
My race of glory run, and race of shame,
And I shall shortly be with them that rest.

Man. Believe not these suggestions which proceed
600 From anguish of the mind and humours black,
That mingle with thy fancy. I however
Must not omit a Fathers timely care
To prosecute the means of thy deliverance
By ransom or how else: mean while be calm,
605 And healing words from these thy friends admit.

Sam. O that torment should not be confin'd
To the bodies wounds and sores
With maladies innumerable
In heart, head, breast, and reins;
610 But must secret passage find
To th' inmost mind,
There exercise all his fierce accidents,

And on her purest spirits prey,
As on entrails, joints, and limbs,
615 With answerable pains, but more intense,
Though void of corporal sense.

My griefs not only pain me
As a lingring disease,
But finding no redress, ferment and rage,
620 Nor less then wounds immedicable
Ranckle, and fester, and gangrene,
To black mortification.

Thoughts my Tormenters arm'd with deadly stings
Mangle my apprehensive tenderest parts,
625 Exasperate, exulcerate, and raise
Dire inflammation which no cooling herb
Or medcinal liquor can asswage,
Nor breath of Vernal Air from snowy *Alp*.
Sleep hath forsook and giv'n me o're
630 To deaths benumbing Opium as my only cure.
Thence faintings, swounings of despair,
And sense of Heav'ns desertion.

I was his nursling once and choice delight,
His destin'd from the womb,
635 Promisd by Heavenly message twice descending.
Under his special eie
Abstemious I grew up and thriv'd amain;
He led me on to mightiest deeds
Above the nerve of mortal arm
640 Against the uncircumcis'd, our enemies.

But now hath cast me off as never known,
And to those cruel enemies,
Whom I by his appointment had provok't,
Left me all helpless with th' irreparable loss
645 Of sight, reserv'd alive to be repeated
The subject of thir cruelty, or scorn.
Nor am I in the list of them that hope;
Hopeless are all my evils, all remediless;
This one prayer yet remains, might I be heard,
650 No long petition, speedy death,
The close of all my miseries, and the balm.

Chor. Many are the sayings of the wise
In antient and in modern books enroll'd;
Extolling Patience as the truest fortitude;
655 And to the bearing well of all calamities,
All chances incident to mans frail life
Consolatories writ
With studied argument, and much perswasion sought
Lenient of grief and anxious thought,
660 But with th' afflicted in his pangs thir sound
Little prevails, or rather seems a tune,
Harsh, and of dissonant mood from his complaint,
Unless he feel within
Some sourse of consolation from above;
665 Secret refreshings, that repair his strength,
And fainting spirits uphold.

God of our Fathers, what is man!
That thou towards him with hand so various,

Or might I say contrarious,
670 Temperst thy providence through his short course,
Not evenly, as thou rul'st
The Angelic orders and inferiour creatures mute,
Irrational and brute.
Nor do I name of men the common rout,
675 That wandring loose about
Grow up and perish, as the summer flie,
Heads without name no more rememberd,
But such as thou hast solemnly elected,
With gifts and graces eminently adorn'd
680 To some great work, thy glory,
And peoples safety, which in part they effect:
Yet toward these thus dignifi'd, thou oft
Amidst thir highth of noon,
Changest thy countenance, and thy hand with no regard
685 Of highest favours past
From thee on them, or them to thee of service.
Nor only dost degrade them, or remit
To life obscur'd, which were a fair dismissal,
But throw'st them lower then thou didst exalt them high,
690 Unseemly falls in human eie,
Too grievous for the trespass or omission,
Oft leav'st them to the hostile sword
Of Heathen and prophane, thir carkasses
To dogs and fowls a prey, or else captiv'd:
695 Or to the unjust tribunals, under change of times,
And condemnation of the ingrateful multitude.

- If these they scape, perhaps in poverty
With sickness and disease thou bow'st them down,
Painful diseases and deform'd,
700 In crude old age;
Though not disordinate, yet causless suffering
The punishment of dissolute days, in fine,
Just or unjust, alike seem miserable,
For oft alike, both come to evil end.
- 705 So deal not with this once thy glorious Champion,
The Image of thy strength, and mighty minister.
What do I beg? how hast thou dealt already?
Behold him in this state calamitous, and turn
His labours, for thou canst, to peaceful end.
- 710 But who is this, what thing of Sea or Land?
Femal of sex it seems,
That so bedeckt, ornate, and gay,
Comes this way sailing
Like a stately Ship
- 715 Of *Tarsus*, bound for th' Isles
Of *Javan* or *Gadier*
With all her bravery on, and tackle trim,
Sails fill'd, and streamers waving,
Courted by all the winds that hold them play,
- 720 An Amber sent of odorous perfume
Her harbinger, a damsel train behind;
Some rich *Philistian* Matron she may seem,
And now at nearer view, no other certain
Then *Dalila* thy wife.

5 *Sam.* My Wife, my Traytress, let her not come near me.

Cho. Yet on she moves, now stands & eies thee fixt,
About t' have spoke, but now, with head declin'd
Like a fair flower surcharg'd with dew, she weeps
And words addrest seem into tears dissolv'd,
Wetting the borders of her silk'n veil:
But now again she makes address to speak.

Dal. With doubtful feet and wavering resolution
I came, still dreading thy displeasure, *Samson*,
Which to have merited, without excuse,
5 I cannot but acknowledge; yet if tears
May expiate (though the fact more evil drew
In the perverse event then I foresaw)
My penance hath not slack'n'd, though my pardon
No way assur'd. But conjugal affection
Prevailing over fear, and timerous doubt
Hath led me on desirous to behold
Once more thy face, and know of thy estate.
If aught in my ability may serve
To light'n what thou suffer'st, and appease
Thy mind with what amends is in my power,
Though late, yet in some part to recompense
My rash but more unfortunate misdeed.

Sam. Out, out *Hyæna*; these are thy wonted arts,
And arts of every woman false like thee,
To break all faith, all vows, deceive, betray,
Then as repentant to submit, beseech,
And reconcilement move with feign'd remorse,

Confess, and promise wonders in her change,
Not truly penitent, but chief to try
755 Her husband, how far urg'd his patience bears,
His vertue or weakness which way to assail:
Then with more cautious and instructed skill
Again transgresses, and again submits;
That wisest and best men full oft beguil'd
760 With goodness principl'd not to reject
The penitent, but ever to forgive,
Are drawn to wear out miserable days,
Entangl'd with a poysnous bosom snake,
If not by quick destruction soon cut off
765 As I by thee, to Ages an example.

Dal. Yet hear me *Samson*; not that I endeavour
To lessen or extenuate my offence,
But that on th' other side if it be weigh'd
By it self, with aggravations not surcharg'd,
770 Or else with just allowance counterpois'd,
I may, if possible, thy pardon find
The easier towards me, or thy hatred less.
First granting, as I do, it was a weakness
In me, but incident to all our sex,
775 Curiosity, inquisitive, importune
Of secrets, then with like infirmity
To publish them, both common female faults:
Was it not weakness also to make known
For importunity, that is for naught,
780 Wherein consisted all thy strength and safety?

To what I did thou shewdst me first the way.
But I to enemies reveal'd, and should not.
Nor shouldst thou have trusted that to womans frailty
E're I to thee, thou to thy self wast cruel.
785 Let weakness then with weakness come to parl
So near related, or the same of kind,
Thine forgive mine; that men may censure thine
The gentler, if severely thou exact not
More strength from me, then in thy self was found.
790 And what if Love, which thou interpret'st hate,
The jealousie of Love, powerful of sway
In human hearts, nor less in mine towards thee,
Caus'd what I did? I saw thee mutable
Of fancy, feard lest one day thou wouldst leave me
795 As her at *Timna*, sought by all means therefore
How to endear, and hold thee to me firmest:
No better way I saw then by importuning
To learn thy secrets, get into my power
Thy key of strength and safety: thou wilt say,
800 Why then reveal'd? I was assur'd by those
Who tempted me, that nothing was design'd
Against thee but safe custody, and hold:
That made for me, I knew that liberty
Would draw thee forth to perilous enterprises,
805 While I at home sate full of cares and fears
Wailing thy absence in my widow'd bed;
Here I should still enjoy thee day and night
Mine and Loves prisoner, not the *Philistines*,

Whole to my self, unhazarded abroad,
810 Fearless at home of partners in my love.
These reasons in Loves law have past for good,
Though fond and reasonless to some perhaps;
And Love hath oft, well meaning, wrought much wo,
Yet always pity or pardon hath obtain'd.
815 Be not unlike all others, not austere
As thou art strong, inflexible as steel.
If thou in strength all mortals dost exceed,
In uncompassionate anger do not so.

Sam. How cunningly the sorceress displays
820 Her own transgressions, to upbraid me mine?
That malice not repentance brought thee hither,
By this appears: I gave, thou say'st, th' example,
I led the way; bitter reproach, but true,
I to my self was false e'er thou to me,
825 Such pardon therefore as I give my folly,
Take to thy wicked deed: which when thou seest
Impartial, self-severe, inexorable,
Thou wilt renounce thy seeking, and much rather
Confess it feign'd, weakness is thy excuse,
830 And I believe it, weakness to resist
Philistian gold: if weakness may excuse,
What Murtherer, what Traytor, Parricide,
Incestuous, Sacrilegious, but may plead it?
All wickedness is weakness: that plea therefore
835 With God or Man will gain thee no remission.
But Love constrain'd thee; call it furious rage

To satisfie thy lust: Love seeks to have Love;
My love how couldst thou hope, who tookst the way
To raise in me inexpiable hate,

840 Knowing, as needs I must, by thee betray'd?
In vain thou striv'st to cover shame with shame,
Or by evasions thy crime uncoverst more.

Dal. Since thou determinst weakness for no plea
In man or woman, though to thy own condemning,
845 Hear what assaults I had, what snares besides,
What sieges girt me round, e're I consented;
Which might have aw'd the best resolv'd of men,
The constantest to have yielded without blame.
It was not gold, as to my charge thou lay'st,
850 That wrought with me: thou know'st the Magistrates
And Princes of my countrey came in person,
Sollicited, commanded, threatn'd, urg'd,
Adjur'd by all the bonds of civil Duty
And of Religion, press'd how just it was,
855 How honourable, how glorious to entrap
A common enemy, who had destroy'd
Such numbers of our Nation: and the Priest
Was not behind, but ever at my ear,
Preaching how meritorious with the gods
860 It would be to ensnare an irreligious
Dishonourer of *Dagon*: what had I
To oppose against such powerful arguments?
Only my love of thee held long debate;
And combated in silence all these reasons

865 With hard contest: at length that grounded maxim
So rife and celebrated in the mouths
Of wisest men; that to the public good
Private respects must yield; with grave authority
Took full possession of me and prevail'd;

870 Vertue, as I thought, truth, duty so enjoyning.

Sam. I thought where all thy circling wiles would end;
In feign'd Religion, smooth hypocrisie.
But had thy love, still odiously pretended,
Bin, as it ought, sincere, it would have taught thee
875 Far other reasonings, brought forth other deeds.
I before all the daughters of my Tribe
And of my Nation chose thee from among
My enemies, lov'd thee, as too well thou knew'st,
Too well, unbosom'd all my secrets to thee,
880 Not out of levity, but over-powr'd
By thy request, who could deny thee nothing;
Yet now am judg'd an enemy. Why then
Didst thou at first receive me for thy husband?
Then, as since then, thy countries foe profest:
885 Being once a wife, for me thou wast to leave
Parents and countrey; nor was I their subject,
Nor under their protection but my own,
Thou mine, not theirs: if aught against my life
Thy countrey sought of thee, it sought unjustly,
890 Against the law of nature, law of nations,
No more thy countrey, but an impious crew
Of men conspiring to uphold thir state

By worse then hostile deeds, violating the ends
For which our countrey is a name so dear;
895 Not therefore to be obey'd. But zeal mov'd thee;
To please thy gods thou didst it; gods unable
To acquit themselves and prosecute their foes
But by ungodly deeds, the contradiction
Of their own deity, Gods cannot be:
900 Less therefore to be pleas'd, obey'd, or fear'd,
These false pretexts and varnish'd colours failing,
Bare in thy guilt how foul must thou appear?

Dal. In argument with men a woman ever
Goes by the worse, whatever be her cause.

905 *Sam.* For want of words no doubt, or lack of breath,
Witness when I was worried with thy peals.

Dal. I was a fool, too rash, and quite mistaken
In what I thought would have succeeded best.
Let me obtain forgiveness of thee, *Samson*,
910 Afford me place to shew what recompence
Towards thee I intend for what I have misdone,
Misguided; only what remains past cure
Bear not too sensibly, nor still insist
To afflict thy self in vain: though sight be lost,
915 Life yet hath many solaces, enjoy'd
Where other senses want not their delights
At home in leisure and domestic ease,
Exempt from many a care and chance to which
Eye-sight exposes daily men abroad.
920 I to the Lords will intercede, not doubting

- Thir favourable ear, that I may fetch thee
From forth this loathsom prison-house, to abide
With me, where my redoubl'd love and care
With nursing diligence, to me glad office,
925 May ever tend about thee to old age
With all things grateful chear'd, and so suppli'd,
That what by me thou hast lost thou least shalt miss.
- Sams.* No, no, of my condition take no care;
It fits not; thou and I long since are twain;
930 Nor think me so unwary or accurst
To bring my feet again into the snare
Where once I have been caught; I know thy trains
Though dearly to my cost, thy ginns, and toyls;
Thy fair enchanted cup, and warbling charms
935 No more on me have power, their force is null'd,
So much of Adders wisdom I have learn't
To fence my ear against thy sorceries.
If in my flower of youth and strength, when all men
Lov'd, honour'd, fear'd me, thou alone could hate me
940 Thy Husband, slight me, sell me, and forgo me;
How wouldst thou use me now, blind, and thereby
Deceivable, in most things as a child
Helpless, thence easily contemn'd, and scorn'd,
And last neglected? How wouldst thou insult
945 When I must live uxorious to thy will
In perfet thraldom, how again betray me,
Bearing my words and doings to the Lords
To gloss upon, and censuring, frown or smile?

This Gaol I count the house of Liberty

950 To thine whose doors my feet shall never enter.

Dal. Let me approach at least, and touch thy hand.

Sam. Not for thy life, lest fierce remembrance wake
My sudden rage to tear thee joint by joint.

At distance I forgive thee, go with that;

955 Bewail thy falshood, and the pious works
It hath brought forth to make thee memorable
Among illustrious women, faithful wives:
Cherish thy hast'n'd widowhood with the gold
Of Matrimonial treason: so farewell.

960 *Dal.* I see thou art implacable, more deaf
To prayers, then winds and seas, yet winds to seas
Are reconcil'd at length, and Sea to Shore:
Thy anger, unappeasable, still rages,
Eternal tempest never to be calm'd.

965 Why do I humble thus my self, and suing
For peace, reap nothing but repulse and hate?
Bid go with evil omen and the brand
Of infamy upon my name denounc't?
To mix with thy concernments I desist
970 Henceforth, nor too much disapprove my own.
Fame if not double-fac't is double-mouth'd,
And with contrary blast proclaims most deeds,
On both his wings, one black, th' other white,
Bears greatest names in his wild aerie flight.

975 My name perhaps among the Circumcis'd
In *Dan*, in *Judah*, and the bordering Tribes,

To all posterity may stand defam'd,
 With malediction mention'd, and the blot
 Of falshood most unconjugal traduc't.

- 980 But in my countrey where I most desire,
 In *Ecron*, *Gaza*, *Asdod*, and in *Gath*
 I shall be nam'd among the famousest
 Of Women, sung at solemn festivals,
 Living and dead recorded, who to save
 985 Her countrey from a fierce destroyer, chose
 Above the faith of wedlock-bands, my tomb
 With odours visited and annual flowers.
 Not less renown'd then in Mount *Ephraim*,
Jael, who with inhospitable guile
 990 Smote *Sisera* sleeping through the Temples nail'd.
 Nor shall I count it hainous to enjoy
 The public marks of honour and reward
 Conferr'd upon me, for the piety
 Which to my countrey I was judg'd to have shewn.
 995 At this who ever envies or repines
 I leave him to his lot, and like my own.

Chor. She's gone, a manifest Serpent by her sting
 Discover'd in the end, till now conceal'd.

- Sam.* So let her go, God sent her to debase me,
 1000 And aggravate my folly who committed
 To such a viper his most sacred trust
 Of secresie, my safety, and my life.

Chor. Yet beauty, though injurious, hath strange power,
 After offence returning, to regain

1005 Love once possest, nor can be easily
Repuls't, without much inward passion felt
And secret sting of amorous remorse.

Sam. Love-quarrels oft in pleasing concord end,
Not wedlock-treachery endangering life.

1010 *Cho.* It is not vertue, wisdom, valour, wit,
Strength, comliness of shape, or amplest merit
That womans love can win or long inherit;
But what it is, hard is to say,
Harder to hit,

1015 (Which way soever men refer it)
Much like thy riddle, *Samson*, in one day
Or seven, though one should musing sit;

If any of these or all, the *Timnian* bride
Had not so soon preferr'd

1020 Thy Paranymp, worthless to thee compar'd,
Successour in thy bed,
Nor both so loosely disally'd
Thir nuptials, nor this last so treacherously
Had shorn the fatal harvest of thy head.

1025 Is it for that such outward ornament
Was lavish't on thir Sex, that inward gifts
Were left for hast unfinish't, judgment scant,
Capacity not rais'd to apprehend
Or value what is best

1030 In choice, but ofttest to affect the wrong?
Or was too much of self-love mixt,
Of constancy no root infixt,

That either they love nothing, or not long?
What e're it be, to wisest men and best
1035 Seeming at first all heavenly under virgin veil,
Soft, modest, meek, demure,
Once join'd, the contrary she proves, a thorn
Intestin, far within defensive arms
A cleaving mischief, in his way to vertue
1040 Adverse and turbulent, or by her charms
Draws him awry enslav'd
With dotage, and his sense deprav'd
To folly and shameful deeds which ruin ends.
What Pilot so expert but needs must wreck
1045 Embarqu'd with such a Stears-mate at the Helm?
Favour'd of Heav'n who finds
One vertuous rarely found,
That in domestic good combines:
Happy that house! his way to peace is smooth:
1050 But vertue which breaks through all opposition,
And all temptation can remove,
Most shines and most is acceptable above.
Therefore Gods universal Law
Gave to the man despotic power
1055 Over his female in due awe,
Nor from that right to part an hour,
Smile she or lowre:
So shall he least confusion draw
On his whole life, not sway'd
1060 By female usurpation, nor dismay'd.

But had we best retire, I see a storm?

Sam. Fair days have oft contracted wind and rain.

Chor. But this another kind of tempest brings.

Sam. Be less abstruse, my riddling days are past.

1065 *Chor.* Look now for no enchanting voice, nor fear
The bait of honied words; a rougher tongue
Draws hitherward, I know him by his stride,
The Giant *Harapha* of *Gath*, his look
Haughty as is his pile high-built and proud.

1070 Comes he in peace? what wind hath blown him hither
I less conjecture then when first I saw
The sumptuous *Dalila* floating this way:
His habit carries peace, his brow defiance.

Sam. Or peace or not, alike to me he comes.

1075 *Chor.* His fraught we soon shall know, he now arrives.

Har. I come not *Samson*, to condole thy chance,
As these perhaps, yet wish it had not been,
Though for no friendly intent. I am of *Gath*
Men call me *Harapha*, of stock renown'd
1080 As *Og* or *Anak* and the *Emims* old

That *Kiriathaim* held, thou knowst me now
If thou at all art known. Much I have heard
Of thy prodigious might and feats perform'd
Incredible to me, in this displeas'd,
1085 That I was never present on the place
Of those encounters where we might have tri'd
Each others force in camp or listed field:
And now am come to see of whom such noise

Hath walk'd about, and each limb to survey,
1090 If thy appearance answer loud report.

Sam. The way to know were not to see but taste.

Har. Dost thou already single me; I thought
Gives and the Mill had tam'd thee; O that fortune
Had brought me to the field where thou art fam'd
1095 To have wrought such wonders with an Asses Jaw;
I should have forc'd thee soon with other arms,
Or left thy carkass where the Ass lay thrown:
So had the glory of Prowess been recover'd
To *Palestine*, won by a *Philistine*

1100 From the unforeskinn'd race, of whom thou bear'st
The highest name for valiant Acts, that honour
Certain to have won by mortal duel from thee,
I lose, prevented by thy eyes put out.

Sam. Boast not of what thou wouldst have done, but do
1105 What then thou would'st, thou seest it in thy hand.

Har. To combat with a blind man I disdain,
And thou hast need much washing to be toucht.

Sam. Such usage as your honourable Lords
Afford me assassinated and betray'd,
1110 Who durst not with thir whole united powers
In fight withstand me single and unarm'd,
Nor in the house with chamber Ambushes
Close-banded durst attaque me, no not sleeping,
Till they had hir'd a woman with their gold
1115 Breaking her Marriage Faith to circumvent me.
Therefore without feign'd shifts let be assign'd

Some narrow place enclos'd, where sight may give thee,
Or rather flight, no great advantage on me;
Then put on all thy gorgeous arms, thy Helmet
o And Brigandine of brass, thy broad Habergeon,
Vant-brass and Greves, and Gauntlet, add thy Spear
A Weavers beam, and seven-times-folded shield,
I only with an Oak'n staff will meet thee,
And raise such out-cries on thy clatter'd Iron,
5 Which long shall not with-hold mee from thy head,
That in a little time while breath remains thee,
Thou oft shalt wish thy self at *Gath* to boast
Again in safety what thou wouldst have done
To *Samson*, but shalt never see *Gath* more.

o *Har.* Thou durst not thus disparage glorious arms
Which greatest Heroes have in battel worn,
Thir ornament and safety, had not spells
And black enchantments, some Magicians Art
Arm'd thee or charm'd thee strong, which thou from Heaven
5 Feign'dst at thy birth was giv'n thee in thy hair,
Where strength can least abide, though all thy hairs
Were bristles rang'd like those that ridge the back
Of chaf't wild Boars, or ruff'd Porcupines.

Sam. I know no Spells, use no forbidden Arts;
o My trust is in the living God who gave me
At my Nativity this strength, diffus'd
No less through all my sinews, joints and bones,
Then thine, while I preserv'd these locks unshorn,
The pledge of my unviolated vow.

1145 For proof hereof, if *Dagon* be thy god,
Go to his Temple, invoke his aid
With solemnest devotion, spread before him
How highly it concerns his glory now
To frustrate and dissolve these Magic spells,
1150 Which I to be the power of *Israel's* God
Avow, and challenge *Dagon* to the test,
Offering to combat thee his Champion bold,
With th' utmost of his Godhead seconded:
Then thou shalt see, or rather to thy sorrow
1155 Soon feel, whose God is strongest, thine or mine.

Har. Presume not on thy God, what e're he be,
Thee he regards not, owns not, hath cut off
Quite from his people, and delivered up
Into thy Enemies hand, permitted them
1160 To put out both thine eyes, and fetter'd send thee
Into the common Prison, there to grind
Among the Slaves and Asses thy comrades,
As good for nothing else, no better service
With those thy boyst'rous locks, no worthy match
1165 For valour to assail, nor by the sword
Of noble Warriour, so to stain his honour,
But by the Barbers razor best subdu'd.

Sam. All these indignities, for such they are
From thine, these evils I deserve and more,
1170 Acknowledge them from God inflicted on me
Justly, yet despair not of his final pardon
Whose ear is ever open; and his eye

Gracious to re-admit the suppliant;
In confidence whereof I once again
1175 Defie thee to the trial of mortal fight,
By combat to decide whose god is god,
Thine or whom I with *Israel's* Sons adore.

Har. Fair honour that thou dost thy God, in trusting
He will accept thee to defend his cause,
180 A Murtherer, a Revolter, and a Robber. (these?

Sam. Tongue-doubtie Giant, how dost thou prove me

Har. Is not thy Nation subject to our Lords?
Their Magistrates confest it, when they took thee
As a League-breaker and deliver'd bound
185 Into our hands: for hadst thou not committed
Notorious murder on those thirty men
At *Askalon*, who never did thee harm,
Then like a Robber stripdst them of thir robes?
The *Philistines*, when thou hadst broke the league,
190 Went up with armed powers thee only seeking,
To others did no violence nor spoil.

Sam. Among the Daughters of the *Philistines*
I chose a Wife, which argu'd me no foe;
And in your City held my Nuptial Feast:
95 But your ill-meaning Politician Lords,
Under pretence of Bridal friends and guests,
Appointed to await me thirty spies,
Who threatning cruel death constrain'd the bride
To wring from me and tell to them my secret,
200 That solv'd the riddle which I had propos'd.

When I perceiv'd all set on enmity,
 As on my enemies, where ever chanc'd,
 I us'd hostility, and took thir spoil
 To pay my underminers in thir coin.
 1205 My Nation was subjected to your Lords.
 It was the force of Conquest; force with force
 Is well ejected when the Conquer'd can.
 But I a private person, whom my Countrey
 As a league-breaker gave up bound, presum'd
 1210 Single Rebellion and did Hostile Acts.
 I was no private but a person rais'd
 With strength sufficient and command from Heav'n
 To free my Countrey; if their servile minds
 Me their Deliverer sent would not receive,
 1215 But to thir Masters gave me up for nought,
 Th' unworthier they; whence to this day they serve.
 I was to do my part from Heav'n assign'd,
 And had perform'd it if my known offence
 Had not disabl'd me, not all your force:
 1220 These shifts refuted, answer thy appellant
 Though by his blindness maim'd for high attempts,
 Who now defies thee thrice to single fight,
 As a petty enterprise of small enforce.

Har. With thee a Man condemn'd, a Slave enrol'd,
 1225 Due by the Law to capital punishment?
 To fight with thee no man of arms will deign.

Sam. Cam'st thou for this, vain boaster, to survey me,
 To descant on my strength, and give thy verdict?

Come nearer, part not hence so slight inform'd;
 1230 But take good heed my hand survey not thee.

Har. O *Baal-zebub*! can my ears unus'd
 Hear these dishonours, and not render death?

Sam. No man with-holds thee, nothing from thy hand
 Fear I incurable; bring up thy van,
 1235 My heels are fetter'd, but my fist is free.

Har. This insolence other kind of answer fits.

Sams. Go baffl'd coward, lest I run upon thee,
 Though in these chains, bulk without spirit vast,
 And with one buffet lay thy structure low,
 1240 Or swing thee in the Air, then dash thee down
 To the hazard of thy brains and shatter'd sides.

Har. By *Astaroth* e're long thou shalt lament
 These braveries in Irons loaden on thee.

Chor. His Giantship is gone somewhat crest-fall'n,
 1245 Stalking with less unconsci'nable strides,
 And lower looks, but in a sultrie chafe.

Sam. I dread him not, nor all his Giant-brood,
 Though Fame divulge him Father of five Sons
 All of Gigantic size, *Goliah* chief.

1250 *Chor.* He will directly to the Lords, I fear,
 And with malicious counsel stir them up
 Some way or other yet further to afflict thee.

Sam. He must allege some cause, and offer'd fight
 Will not dare mention, lest a question rise
 1255 Whether he durst accept the offer or not,
 And that he durst not plain enough appear'd.

Much more affliction then already felt
They cannot well impose, nor I sustain;
If they intend advantage of my labours
1260 The work of many hands, which earns my keeping
With no small profit daily to my owners.
But come what will, my deadliest foe will prove
My speediest friend, by death to rid me hence,
The worst that he can give, to me the best.
1265 Yet so it may fall out, because thir end
Is hate, not help to me, it may with mine
Draw thir own ruin who attempt the deed.

Chor. Oh how comely it is and how reviving
To the Spirits of just men long opprest!
1270 When God into the hands of thir deliverer
Puts invincible might
To quell the mighty of the Earth, th' oppressour,
The brute and boist'rous force of violent men
Hardy and industrious to support
1275 Tyrannic power, but raging to pursue
The righteous and all such as honour Truth;
He all thir Ammunition
And feats of War defeats
With plain Heroic magnitude of mind
1280 And celestial vigour arm'd,
Thir Armories and Magazins contemns,
Renders them useless, while
With winged expedition
Swift as the lightning glance he executes

- 1285 His errand on the wicked, who surpris'd
Lose thir defence distracted and amaz'd.
But patience is more oft the exercise
Of Saints, the trial of thir fortitude,
Making them each his own Deliverer,
1290 And Victor over all
That tryrannie or fortune can inflict,
Either of these is in thy lot,
Samson, with might endu'd
Above the Sons of men; but sight bereav'd
1295 May chance to number thee with those
Whom Patience finally must crown.
This Idols day hath bin to thee no day of rest,
Labouring thy mind
More then the working day thy hands,
1300 And yet perhaps more trouble is behind.
For I descry this way
Some other tending, in his hand
A Scepter or quaint staff he bears,
Comes on amain, speed in his look.
1305 By his habit I discern him now
A Public Officer, and now at hand.
His message will be short and voluble.
Off. Ebrews, the Pris'ner *Samson* here I seek.
Chor. His manacles remark him, there he sits.
1310 *Off. Samson*, to thee our Lords thus bid me say;
This day to *Dagon* is a solemn Feast,
With Sacrifices, Triumph, Pomp, and Games;

Thy strength they know surpassing human rate,
And now some public proof thereof require
1315 To honour this great Feast, and great Assembly;
Rise therefore with all speed and come along,
Where I will see thee heartn'd and fresh clad
To appear as fits before th' illustrious Lords.

Sam. Thou knowst I am an *Ebrew*, therefore tell them,
1320 Our Law forbids at thir Religious Rites
My presence; for that cause I cannot come.

Off. This answer, be assur'd, will not content them.

Sam. Have they not Sword-players, and ev'ry sort
Of Gymnic Artists, Wrestlers, Riders, Runners,
1325 Juglers and Dancers, Antics, Mummers, Mimics,
But they must pick me out with shackles tir'd,
And over-labour'd at thir publick Mill,
To make them sport with blind activity?
Do they not seek occasion of new quarrels
1330 On my refusal to distress me more,
Or make a game of my calamities?
Return the way thou cam'st, I will not come.

Off. Regard thy self, this will offend them highly.

Sam. My self? my conscience and internal peace.
1335 Can they think me so broken, so debas'd
With corporal servitude, that my mind ever
Will condescend to such absurd commands?
Although thir drudge, to be thir fool or jester,
And in my midst of sorrow and heart-grief
1340 To shew them feats and play before thir god,

The worst of all indignities, yet on me
Joyn'd with extream contempt? I will not come.

Off. My message was impos'd on me with speed,
Brooks no delay: is this thy resolution?

Sam. So take it with what speed thy message needs.

Off. I am sorry what this stoutness will produce.

Sa. Perhaps thou shalt have cause to sorrow indeed.

Chor. Consider, *Samson*; matters now are strain'd
Up to the highth, whether to hold or break;
He's gone, and who knows how he may report
Thy words by adding fuel to the flame?
Expect another message more imperious,
More Lordly thund'ring then thou well wilt bear.

Sam. Shall I abuse this Consecrated gift
Of strength, again returning with my hair
After my great transgression, so requite
Favour renew'd, and add a greater sin
By prostituting holy things to Idols;
A *Nazarite* in place abominable
Vaunting my strength in honour to thir *Dagon*?
Besides, how vile, contemptible, ridiculous,
What act more execrably unclean, prophane?

Chor. Yet with this strength thou serv'st the *Philistines*,
Idolatrous, uncircumcis'd, unclean.

Sam. Not in thir Idol-worship, but by labour
Honest and lawful to deserve my food
Of those who have me in thir civil power.

Chor. Where the heart joins not, outward acts defile not.

Sam. Where outward force constrains, the sentence holds
1370 But who constrains me to the Temple of *Dagon*,
Not dragging? the *Philistian* Lords command.
Commands are no constraints. If I obey them,
I do it freely; venturing to displease
God for the fear of Man, and Man prefer,
1375 Set God behind: which in his jealousy
Shall never, unrepented, find forgiveness.
Yet that he may dispense with me or thee
Present in Temples at Idolatrous Rites
For some important cause, thou needst not doubt.

1380 *Chor.* How thou wilt here come off surmounts my reach.

Sam. Be of good courage, I begin to feel
Some rousing motions in me which dispose
To something extraordinary my thoughts.
I with this Messenger will go along,
1385 Nothing to do, be sure, that may dishonour
Our Law, or stain my vow of *Nazarite*.
If there be aught of presage in the mind,
This day will be remarkable in my life
By some great act, or of my days the last.

1390 *Chor.* In time thou hast resolv'd, the man returns.

Off. *Samson*, this second message from our Lords
To thee I am bid say. Art thou our Slave,
Our Captive, at the public Mill our drudge,
And dar'st thou at our sending and command
1395 Dispute thy coming? come without delay;
Or we shall find such Engines to assail

And hamper thee, as thou shalt come of force,
Though thou wert firmlier fastn'd then a rock.

Sam. I could be well content to try thir Art,
1400 Which to no few of them would prove pernicious.
Yet knowing thir advantages too many,
Because they shall not trail me through thir streets
Like a wild Beast, I am content to go.
Masters commands come with a power resistless
1405 To such as owe them absolute subjection;
And for a life who will not change his purpose?
(So mutable are all the ways of men)
Yet this be sure, in nothing to comply
Scandalous or forbidden in our Law.

1410 *Off.* I praise thy resolution, doff these links:
By this compliance thou wilt win the Lords
To favour, and perhaps to set thee free.

Sam. Brethren farewell, your company along
I will not wish, lest it perhaps offend them
1415 To see me girt with Friends; and how the sight
Of me as of a common Enemy,
So dreaded once, may now exasperate them
I know not. Lords are Lordliest in thir wine;
And the well-feasted Priest then soonest fir'd
1420 With zeal, if aught Religion seem concern'd:
No less the people on thir Holy-days
Impetuous, insolent, unquenchable;
Happ'n what may, of me expect to hear
Nothing dishonourable, impure, unworthy

1425 Our God, our Law, my Nation, or my self,
The last of me or no I cannot warrant.

Chor. Go, and the Holy One
Of *Israel* be thy guide
To what may serve his glory best, & spread his name
1430 Great among the Heathen round:

Send thee the Angel of thy Birth, to stand
Fast by thy side, who from thy Fathers field
Rode up in flames after his message told
Of thy conception, and be now a shield
1435 Of fire; that Spirit that first rusht on thee
In the Camp of *Dan*

Be efficacious in thee now at need.
For never was from Heaven imparted
Measure of strength so great to mortal seed,
1440 As in thy wond'rous actions hath been seen.
But wherefore comes old *Manoa* in such hast
With youthful steps? much livelier then e're while
He seems: supposing here to find his Son,
Or of him bringing to us some glad news?

1445 *Man.* Peace with you brethren; my inducement hither
Was not at present here to find my Son,
By order of the Lords new parted hence
To come and play before them at thir Feast.
I heard all as I came, the City rings

1450 And numbers thither flock, I had no will,
Lest I should see him forc't to things unseemly.
But that which mov'd my coming now, was chiefly

To give ye part with me what hope I have
With good success to work his liberty.

1455 *Cho.* That hope would much rejoyce us to partake
With thee; say reverend Sire, we thirst to hear.

Man. I have attempted one by one the Lords
Either at home, or through the high street passing,
With supplication prone and Fathers tears
1460 To accept of ransom for my Son thir pris'ner,
Some much averse I found and wondrous harsh,
Contemptuous, proud, set on revenge and spite;
That part most reverenc'd *Dagon* and his Priests,
Others more moderate seeming, but thir aim
1465 Private reward, for which both God and State
They easily would set to sale, a third
More generous far and civil, who confess'd
They had anough reveng'd, having reduc't
Thir foe to misery beneath thir fears,
1470 The rest was magnanimity to remit,
If some convenient ransom were propos'd.
What noise or shout was that? it tore the Skie.

Chor. Doubtless the people shouting to behold
Thir once great dread, captive, & blind before them,
1475 Or at some proof of strength before them shown.

Man. His ransom, if my whole inheritance
May compass it, shall willingly be paid
And numbered down: much rather I shall chuse
To live the poorest in my Tribe, then richest,
1480 And he in that calamitous prison left.

No, I am fixt not to part hence without him.
For his redemption all my Patrimony,
If need be, I am ready to forgo
And quit: not wanting him, I shall want nothing.

1485 *Chor.* Fathers are wont to lay up for thir Sons,
Thou for thy Son art bent to lay out all;
Sons wont to nurse thir Parents in old age,
Thou in old age car'st how to nurse thy Son
Made older then thy age through eye-sight lost.

1490 *Man.* It shall be my delight to tend his eyes,
And view him sitting in the house, enobl'd
With all those high exploits by him atchiev'd,
And on his shoulders waving down those locks,
That of a Nation arm'd the strength contain'd:

1495 And I perswade me God had not permitted
His strength again to grow up with his hair
Garrison'd round about him like a Camp
Of faithful Souldiery, were not his purpose
To use him further yet in some great service,

1500 Not to sit idle with so great a gift
Useless, and thence ridiculous about him.
And since his strength with eye-sight was not lost,
God will restore him eye-sight to his strength.

Chor. Thy hopes are not ill founded nor seem vain
1505 Of his delivery, and thy joy thereon
Conceiv'd, agreeable to a Fathers love,
In both which we, as next participate.

Man. I know your friendly minds and—O what noise!

Mercy of Heav'n what hideous noise was that!
1510 Horribly loud unlike the former shout.

Chor. Noise call you it or universal groan
As if the whole inhabitation perish'd,
Blood, death, and deathful deeds are in that noise,
Ruin, destruction at the utmost point.

1515 *Man.* Of ruin indeed methought I heard the noise,
Oh it continues, they have slain my Son.

Chor. Thy Son is rather slaying them, that outcry
From slaughter of one foe could not ascend.

Man. Some dismal accident it needs must be;
1520 What shall we do, stay here or run and see?

Chor. Best keep together here, lest running thither
We unawares run into dangers mouth.
This evil on the *Philistines* is fall'n,
From whom could else a general cry be heard?
1525 The sufferers then will scarce molest us here,
From other hands we need not much to fear.
What if his eye-sight (for to *Israel's* God
Nothing is hard) by miracle restor'd,
He now be dealing dole among his foes,
1530 And over heaps of slaughter'd walk his way?

Man. That were a joy presumptuous to be thought.

Chor. Yet God hath wrought things as incredible
For his people of old; what hinders now?

Man. He can I know, but doubt to think he will;
1535 Yet Hope would fain subscribe, and tempts Belief.
A little stay will bring some notice hither.

Chor. Of good or bad so great, of bad the sooner;
For evil news rides post, while good news baits.

And to our wish I see one hither speeding,

1540 *An Ebrew*, as I guess, and of our Tribe.

Mess. O whither shall I run, or which way flie
The sight of this so horrid spectacle
Which earst my eyes beheld and yet behold;
For dire imagination still persues me.

1545 But providence or instinct of nature seems,
Or reason though disturb'd, and scarce consulted
To have guided me aright, I know not how,
To thee first reverend *Manoa*, and to these
My Countreymen, whom here I knew remaining,
1550 As at some distance from the place of horroure,
So in the sad event too much concern'd.

Man. The accident was loud, & here before thee
With rueful cry, yet what it was we hear not,
No Preface needs, thou seest we long to know.

1555 *Mess.* It would burst forth, but I recover breath
And sense distract, to know well what I utter.

Man. Tell us the sum, the circumstance defer.

Mess. *Gaza* yet stands, but all her Sons are fall'n,
All in a moment overwhelm'd and fall'n.

1560 *Man.* Sad, but thou knowst to *Israelites* not saddest
The desolation of a Hostile City.

Mess. Feed on that first, there may in grief be surfet.

Man. Relate by whom. *Mess.* By *Samson*. *Man.* That
The sorrow, and converts it nigh to joy. (still lessens

1565 *Mess.* Ah *Manoa* I refrain, too suddenly
To utter what will come at last too soon;
Lest evil tidings with too rude irruption
Hitting thy aged ear should pierce too deep.

Man. Suspense in news is torture, speak them out.

1570 *Mess.* Then take the worst in brief, *Samson* is dead.

Man. The worst indeed, O all my hope's defeated
To free him hence! but death who sets all free
Hath paid his ransom now and full discharge.
What windy joy this day had I conceiv'd

1575 Hopeful of his Delivery, which now proves
Abortive as the first-born bloom of spring
Nipt with the lagging rear of winters frost.
Yet e're I give the rains to grief, say first,
How dy'd he? death to life is crown or shame.

1580 All by him fell thou say'st, by whom fell he,
What glorious hand gave *Samson* his deaths wound?

Mess. Unwounded of his enemies he fell.

Man. Wearied with slaughter then or how? explain.

Mess. By his own hands. *Man.* Self-violence? what cause

1585 Brought him so soon at variance with himself
Among his foes? *Mess.* Inevitable cause
At once both to destroy and be destroy'd;
The Edifice where all were met to see him
Upon thir heads and on his own he pull'd.

1590 *Man.* O lastly over-strong against thy self!
A dreadful way thou took'st to thy revenge.
More then anough we know; but while things yet

- Are in confusion, give us if thou canst,
Eye-witness of what first or last was done,
1595 Relation more particular and distinct.
- Mess.* Occasions drew me early to this City,
And as the gates I enter'd with Sun-rise,
The morning Trumpets Festival proclaim'd
Through each high street: little I had dispatch't
1600 When all abroad was rumour'd that this day
Samson should be brought forth to shew the people
Proof of his mighty strength in feats and games;
I sorrow'd at his captive state, but minded
Not to be absent at that spectacle.
- 1605 The building was a spacious Theatre
Half round on two main Pillars vaulted high,
With seats where all the Lords and each degree
Of sort, might sit in order to behold,
The other side was op'n, where the throng
1610 On banks and scaffolds under Skie might stand;
I among these aloof obscurely stood.
The Feast and noon grew high, and Sacrifice
Had fill'd thir hearts with mirth, high chear, & wine,
When to thir sports they turn'd. Immediately
1615 Was *Samson* as a public servant brought,
In thir state Livery clad; before him Pipes
And Timbrels, on each side went armed guards,
Both horse and foot before him and behind
Archers, and Slingers, Cataphracts and Spears.
1620 At sight of him the people with a shout

Rifted the Air clamouring thir god with praise,
Who had made thir dreadful enemy thir thrall.
He patient but undaunted where they led him,
Came to the place, and what was set before him
1625 Which without help of eye, might be assay'd,
To heave, pull, draw, or break, he still perform'd
All with incredible, stupendious force,
None daring to appear Antagonist.
At length for intermission sake they led him
1630 Between the pillars; he his guide requested
(For so from such as nearer stood we heard)
As over-tir'd to let him lean a while
With both his arms on those two massie Pillars
That to the arched roof gave main support.
1635 He unsuspecting led him; which when *Samson*
Felt in his arms, with head a while enclin'd,
And eyes fast fixt he stood, as one who pray'd,
Or some great matter in his mind revolv'd.
At last with head erect thus cryed aloud,
1640 Hitherto, Lords, what your commands impos'd
I have perform'd, as reason was, obeying,
Not without wonder or delight beheld.
Now of my own accord such other tryal
I mean to shew you of my strength, yet greater;
1645 As with amaze shall strike all who behold.
This utter'd, straining all his nerves he bow'd,
As with the force of winds and waters pent,
When Mountains tremble, those two massie Pillars

With horrible convulsion to and fro,
1650 He tugg'd, he shook, till down they came and drew
The whole roof after them, with burst of thunder
Upon the heads of all who sate beneath,
Lords, Ladies, Captains, Councillors, or Priests,
Thir choice nobility and flower, not only
1655 Of this but each *Philistian* City round
Met from all parts to solemnize this Feast.
Samson with these immixt, inevitably
Pulld down the same destruction on himself;
The vulgar only scap'd who stood without.

1660 *Chor.* O dearly-bought revenge, yet glorious!
Living or dying thou hast fulfill'd
The work for which thou wast foretold
To *Israel*, and now ly'st victorious
Among thy slain self-kill'd
1665 Not willingly, but tangl'd in the fold,
Of dire necessity, whose law in death conjoin'd
Thee with thy slaughter'd foes in number more
Then all thy life had slain before.

Semichor. While thir hearts were jocund and sublime,
1670 Drunk with Idolatry, drunk with Wine,
And fat regorg'd of Bulls and Goats,
Chaunting thir Idol, and preferring
Before our living Dread who dwells
In *Silo* his bright Sanctuary:
1675 Among them he a spirit of phrenzie sent,
Who hurt thir minds,

And urg'd them on with mad desire
To call in hast for thir destroyer;
They only set on sport and play
1680 Unweetingly importun'd
Thir own destruction to come speedy upon them.
So fond are mortal men
Fall'n into wrath divine,
As thir own ruin on themselves to invite,
1685 Insensate left, or to sense reprobate,
And with blindness internal struck.

Semichor. But he though blind of sight,
Despis'd and thought extinguish't quite,
With inward eyes illuminated
1690 His fierie vertue rouz'd
From under ashes into sudden flame,
And as an ev'ning Dragon came,
Assailant on the perched roosts,
And nests in order rang'd
1695 Of tame villatic Fowl; but as an Eagle
His cloudless thunder bolted on thir heads.
So vertue giv'n for lost,
Deprest, and overthrown, as seem'd,
Like that self-begott'n bird
1700 In the *Arabian* woods embost,
That no second knows nor third,
And lay e're while a Holocaust,
From out her ashie womb now teem'd,
Revives, reflourishes, then vigorous most

1705 When most unactive deem'd,
And though her body die, her fame survives,
A secular bird ages of lives.

Man. Come, come, no time for lamentation now,
Nor much more cause, *Samson* hath quit himself
1710 Like *Samson*, and heroically hath finish'd
A life Heroic, on his Enemies
Fully reveng'd, hath left them years of mourning,
And lamentation to the Sons of *Caphthor*
Through all *Philistian* bounds. To *Israel*
1715 Honour hath left, and freedom, let but them
Find courage to lay hold on this occasion,
To himself and Fathers house eternal fame;
And which is best and happiest yet, all this
With God not parted from him, as was feard,
1720 But favouring and assisting to the end.
Nothing is here for tears, nothing to wail
Or knock the breast, no weakness, no contempt,
Dispraise, or blame, nothing but well and fair,
And what may quiet us in a death so noble.
1725 Let us go find the body where it lies
Sok't in his enemies blood, and from the stream
With lavers pure and cleansing herbs wash off
The clotted gore. I with what speed the while
(*Gaza* is not in plight to say us nay)
1730 Will send for all my kindred, all my friends
To fetch him hence and solemnly attend
With silent obsequie and funeral train

Home to his Fathers house: there will I build him
A Monument, and plant it round with shade
1735 Of Laurel ever green, and branching Palm,
With all his Trophies hung, and Acts enroll'd
In copious Legend, or sweet Lyric Song.
Thither shall all the valiant youth resort,
And from his memory inflame thir breasts
1740 To matchless valour, and adventures high:
The Virgins also shall on feastful days
Visit his Tomb with flowers, only bewailing
His lot unfortunate in nuptial choice,
From whence captivity and loss of eyes.
1745 *Chor.* All is best, though we oft doubt,
What th' unsearchable dispose
Of highest wisdom brings about,
And ever best found in the close.
Oft he seems to hide his face,
1750 But unexpectedly returns
And to his faithful Champion hath in place
Bore witness gloriously; whence *Gaza* mourns
And all that band them to resist
His uncontrollable intent,
1755 His servants he with new acquist
Of true experience from this great event
With peace and consolation hath dismiss,
And calm of mind all passion spent.

The End.

S NOTES NOTES NOTE



Αἰμαδεῖ γ' ἐργάζεσθαι χεῖρ' τήνδε καὶ εἰκόνα
 Φαίης τάχ' ἄν, πρὸς εἶδος αὐτοφύες βλέπωι
 Τὸν δ' ἐκτυπώτων ἐκ ἐπιγνόντες φίλοι
 Γελάτῃ φαύλῃ δυσμήμημα ξωγράφῃ.

WM. sculp.

PORTRAIT FROM EDITION OF 1645
 1645

PREFATORY NOTE

THE text of the present edition of the *Shorter Poems* is based upon the edition of 1673, the last in Milton's lifetime, corrected and in some cases supplemented by the texts described hereafter. We have tried to follow the text exactly in regard to spelling, italics and punctuation, though in the case of punctuation after a word in italics we have not followed the seventeenth century printers, who usually had no italic type for the comma and semicolon, but have followed modern practice in using italic punctuation after italics. We have not attempted to reproduce the initial letters in the first line of each poem. We have been reluctant to change the reading or punctuation of the text of 1673, except in the case of evident misprints. The result is that the present text in a few cases bears an interpretation different from that of most modern editors, who usually follow the edition of 1645. We may mention two conspicuous cases. Line 3 of *L'Allegro* is followed in the edition of 1673 by a period where the edition of 1645 omits all punctuation. The sense of the passage is changed by the period, but either reading is, in our opinion, valid. Another illustration will be found in line 104 of *L'Allegro*, where the edition of 1673 has

And by the Friars Lanthorn led

while the edition of 1645 has the more familiar

And he by Friars Lanthorn led

In this case it is quite possible that Milton himself may have changed the reading to secure greater unity in the passage.

In general, then, we have felt that, since we are using the edition of 1673 as the basis of our text, we are not justified in changing that text where a reasonable reading can be secured without altering. Wherever any change in the text of 1673 has been made, a full statement of the facts will be found in the notes.

The notes record the variant readings from all texts before 1674, not only in the words used, but also in spelling, punctuation and italics, except that we have not recorded the interchange of v and u, or i and j; nor have we noticed contractions in the Manuscripts, such as yo^r for your; where, however, these peculiarities occur in a variant reading, quoted for other reasons, we have retained the exact original.

The arrangement of the poems is that of the edition of 1673, except that Sonnets XV, XVI, XVII, and XXII, not published in that edition, are printed in the order indicated in the Manuscript.

The following texts of the poems here included are found:

I. THE EDITION OF 1645. This volume is a small octavo of a total of 207 pages. The English poems occupy the first 120 pages; the Latin poems, with a few in Greek, comprise 87 pages, with separate pagination. Facing the title-page is an engraving, supposedly of Milton, concerning which Masson declares that it bears "no earthly resemblance to Milton, or indeed to any possible human being." The title-page is reproduced facing page 1; the engraving, facing page 403, in the present volume. After the title-page comes *The Stationer to the Reader*, and then the English poems. Before *Comus*, how-

ever, is a separate title-page, printed in facsimile, facing page 85. After the title-page to *Comus* come the dedication, the letter by Sir Henry Wotton, *The Persons*, and the names of the chief persons who presented, all printed on pages 475–478 of the present volume. Then follows *Comus* with the heading given in the notes. The Latin poems have a separate title-page, reproduced on the verso of page 153. The back of the title-page is blank. On the next page, numbered 3, is printed the prefatory note; then on the following pages are printed all the poems in the present edition, except *Apologus de Rustico & Hero* and *Ad Joannem Rousium*. The Greek epigram under the engraving is, of course, not reprinted here.

The edition of 1645 contains the following English poems:

On the Morning of CHRISTS Nativity. Compos'd 1629

A Paraphrase on *Psalms* 114

Psalms 136

The Passion

On Time

Upon the Circumcision

At a solemn Musick

An Epitaph on the Marchioness of *Winchester*

Song. On *May Morning*

On *Shakespear*. 1630

On the University Carrier . . .

Another on the same

L'Allegro

Il Penseroso

Sonnets

- I. [O Nightingale . . .]
- II. [*Donna leggiadra* . . .]
- III. [*Qual in Colle aspro* . . .]
- Canzone. [*Ridonsi donne* . . .]
- IV. [*Diodati, e te'l dirò* . . .]
- V. [*Per certo i bei vostr' occhi* . . .]
- VI. [*Giovane piano* . . .]
- VII. [How soon hath time . . .]
- VIII. [Captain or Colonel . . .]
- IX. [Lady that in the Prime . . .]
- X. [Daughter to that good Earl . . .]

*Arcades**Lycidas*

A Mask of the same Author Presented at Ludlow-Castle,
1634

2. THE EDITION OF 1673. This volume is also a small octavo. It contains 282 pages, of which the English poems occupy the first 165. Most copies have no engraved portrait, though some have the reproduction by Dolle of the Faithorne portrait, previously used for the Treatise on Logic. After the title-page, printed in facsimile, facing page 47, come the "The Table of the *English* Poems", "The Table of the *Latine* Poems", and the *Errata*. The English poems begin on page 1. *Comus* has no separate title-page. The Latin poems have a separate title-page, printed in facsimile on the verso of page 154. The back of the title-page is blank, as in 1645. On the next page, numbered 3, is printed the prefatory note; then follow

the poems as in the present edition. Following the Latin poems, occupying pages 95–117, comes *Of Education*.

Besides the poems in the edition of 1645, the edition of 1673 contains the following English poems:

On the Death of a fair Infant dying of a Cough

At a Vacation Exercise in the Colledge

Sonnets

XI. [A Booke was writ . . .]

XII. *On the same*

XIII. *To Mr H. Lawes, on his Aires*

XIV. [When Faith and Love . . .]

[XVIII.] *On the late Massacher in Piemont*

[XIX. When I consider how . . .]

[XX. *Lawrence of vertuous Father* . . .]

[XXI. *Cyriack, whose Grandsire* . . .]

[XXIII. *Methought I saw* . . .]

The Fifth Ode of Horace

On the new forcers of Conscience . . .

Psalms I–VIII

Psalms LXXX–LXXXVIII

3. THE MILTON MANUSCRIPTS in the Library of Trinity College, Cambridge. For a full description of these manuscripts, see W. A. Wright's Preface to the Facsimile edition prepared by him; this account is based upon Wright's description. Bishop Newton in his life of Milton, prefixed to his edition of *Paradise Lost*, 1749, thus refers to the manuscripts: "These manuscripts of Milton were found by the learned Mr Professor

Mason among some other old papers, which, he says, belonged to Sir Henry Newton Puckering, who was a considerable benefactor to the library: and for the better preservation of such truly valuable reliques, they were collected together, and handsomely bound in a thin folio by the care and at the charge of a person, who is now very eminent in his profession, and was always a lover of the Muses, and at that time a fellow of Trinity College, Mr Clarke, one of his Majesty's counsel." Sir Henry Puckering in 1691 gave nearly 4,000 books and several manuscripts to the Library.

Thomas Birch in 1738 gave a list of various readings and extracts from the Manuscript copies of *Lycidas* and *Comus* in the *Historical and Critical Account of the Life and Writings of Milton* prefixed to his edition of the Prose Works. Bishop Newton in his edition of the Minor Poems in 1752 gave some readings from the Manuscript. In 1785 Warton examined it afresh. In 1799 Todd made a new study of the Manuscript for his edition of the Poetical Works, 1801, and "discovered a few peculiarities, or variations of expression". Some of Todd's readings are incorrectly given; no mention of his erroneous readings is made in the present notes where the Manuscript is clearly legible. Elsewhere the readings given by these early collators are more valuable, for they had the opportunity to study the Manuscript before careless handling had wrought damage to some leaves.

The Manuscript consists of 50 pages, on 47 of which there is writing, 3 pages being blank. Pages 1-8 and 10-41 are in Milton's own hand as well as certain portions of other pages,

described in the notes. The handwritings of six different amanuenses can be distinguished. The Manuscript contains the following poems, the titles being those used in the present edition:

Arcades

At a solemn Musick (Two rough drafts and a fair copy)

Sonnet VII. How soon hath Time . . . (In the draft of a letter)

On Time

Upon the Circumcision

Sonnet IX. Lady that in the Prime . . .

Sonnet X. Daughter to that good Earl . . .

Comus

Lycidas

Sonnet XIII. To Mr. H. Lawes, on his Aires (A rough draft and a fair copy)

Sonnet XI. A Book was writ . . .

Sonnet XII. I did but prompt . . .

Sonnet XIV. When Faith and Love . . . (A rough draft and a fair copy)

Sonnet XV. Fairfax whose Name . . .

All the above are in Milton's hand, except a few words of *Comus*. The Manuscript also contains the following poems, written in the hands of amanuenses:

Sonnet VIII. Captain or Colonel . . .

Sonnet XIII. To Mr. H. Lawes, on his Aires (A second fair copy)

Sonnet XIV. When Faith and Love . . . (A second fair copy)

Sonnet XII. I did but prompt the age . . . (A fair copy)

Sonnet XI. A Book was writ . . . (A fair copy)

Sonnet XVI. Cromwell, our cheif of men . . .

Sonnet XVII. Vane, young in yeares . . .

On the new forcers of Conscience . . .

Sonnet XXI. Cyriack whose Grandsire . . . (Only lines 5-14)

Sonnet XXII. Cyriack, this three years day . . .

Sonnet XXIII. Methought I saw . . .

The Manuscript also contains in Milton's hand:

A Letter to a friend

Another draft of the same letter

Two lists of Persons for a tragedy on Paradise Lost

A third list, with a brief synopsis, for a tragedy on the same subject

A list of subjects for plays or poems from the Old Testament

A list of subjects from early English history

A synopsis of a play on "Abram from Morea or Isack redeemd"

A synopsis of a play on John the Baptist

A synopsis of a play on Sodom

Six subjects for plays or poems from the New Testament

A synopsis of a play on "Adam unparadiz'd"

Subjects from the history of Scotland

A brief synopsis of a play on "Moabitides or Phineas"

A brief synopsis of a play on "Christus patiens"

4. ON SHAKESPEAR was first printed in the second folio edition of Shakespeare's Works in 1632. It appears also in the editions of 1645 and 1673; in Shakespeare's Poems, 1640; and in the third folio of Shakespeare, 1663-1664.

5. SONNET XIII. *To Mr. H. Lawes, on his Aires* was first printed in 1648 in *Choice Psalms put into Musick for three voices: composed by Henry and William Lawes, Brothers and Servants to His Majestie*. It appears as one of the prefatory pieces in this volume, published by Moseley. The sonnet also appears in the edition of 1673. There are also three copies in the Manuscript, two of which are in Milton's hand.

6. LYCIDAS was first printed in the King Memorial volume, 1638. A facsimile of the title-page to this volume will be found in the present volume, facing page 458; the English poems in this volume also have a title-page, which will be found in facsimile, facing page 459. *Lycidas* appears in the editions of 1645 and 1673; in the Manuscript is a fair copy; certain portions, described in the notes, are written twice and some thrice.

7. COMUS was first published by Lawes in 1637. The name, *Comus*, was first affixed to the poem by Dalton in 1747. The mask appears in the edition of 1645 with a separate title-page, printed in facsimile, facing page 85. It appears in the edition of 1673 without a title-page. In the Manuscript there is a copy, chiefly in Milton's hand. A fifth text is found among the Egerton papers in the Bridgewater Library, owned by the Earl of Ellesmere. Todd thought that the handwriting is that

of Lawes, but Professor David H. Stevens in *Modern Philology*, February, 1927, has proved that opinion to be erroneous. He concludes: "All the positive evidence suggests that the Bridgewater Manuscript was made by a skilled copyist. Marginal rulings, particularly for the ornamental lettering of the title-page, and a use of red ink for the names introducing all the speeches are indicative of special care in preparing a copy for the library of the Earl. With no available evidence concerning the person who wrote the text in its entirety, we may therefore consider the additions made in the hand of Henry Lawes. . . . Twenty-four sheets are folded to make forty-eight unnumbered pages. The pages measure six by seven and a half inches and are arranged in six gather of four sheets each. The fold covers all but the watermark; these are of the conventional design, being pointed grape clusters, with a fool's cap forming the tip of one end. Of the twenty-four sheets, the first gather of four has the formal title-page on 2a; on 3a the text begins. The sixth gather of four sheets has the closing lines on the first half-page, so that the last three and a half sheets are blank."

8. SONNET XV, *Fairfax, whose name . . .*, Sonnet XVI, *Cromwell, our cheif of men . . .* and Sonnet XXII, *Cyriack, this three years day . . .* were first printed by Phillips in 1694 at the end of *The Life of Mr. John Milton*, prefixed to his *Letters of State, Written by Mr. John Milton, to most of the Sovereign Princes and Republicks of Europe. From the Year 1649. Till the Year 1659. To which is added, An Account of his Life. Together with several of his Poems; And a Catalogue*

of his Works, never before Printed. London; Printed in the Year, 1694. In the Trinity College Manuscript there is one copy of Sonnet XV in Milton's hand; and there is one copy each of Sonnets XVI, and XXII in the hand of an amanuensis. The present text is based on the Manuscript.

9. SONNET XVII, *Vane, Young in Yeares . . .* was first printed in *The Life and Death of Sir Henry Vane, K^t . . . Printed in the Year, 1662.* The book was written by G. Sikes. The sonnet was also printed by Phillips in 1694. There is a copy in the Trinity College Manuscript in the hand of an amanuensis. The present text is that of the Trinity College Manuscript.

NOTES

1673 PRINTS ON THE PAGE PRECEDING THE TEXT OF THE POEMS THE FOLLOWING

ERRATA.

Page 21. at the end of the Elegie should have come in the Verses *at a Vacation Exercise*, which follow afterwards, from pag. 64. to p. 68, p. 56. line 8. after *is* r. *it*, ib. l. 9. for *Colikto* r. *Colkitto*, p. 59, l. 4. for *so* r. *sow*, p. 69. l. 17. for *bank* r. *bauk*, p. 90. l. 9. for *Heccat'* r. *Hecat'*, p. 91. l. 19. leave out the Comma after *May*, and for *here* r. *hear*, p. 128. l. 3. leave out *that*. In the second part p. 43. l. 1. for *Canentam* r. *Canentem*, ibid. l. 4 for *desipulisset* r. *desipuisset*, p. 49. l. 2. for *Adamantius* r. *Adamantinus*, ibid. l. 9 for *Notat* r. *Natat*, p. 52. l. 2. for *Relliquas* r. *Relliquias*, P. 53. l. 17, 18 a Comma after *Manes*, none after *Exululat*. Some other Errors and mispointings the Readers judgement may correct.

1645 HAS NO ERRATA. PRECEDING THE TEXT, IT HAS THE FOLLOWING:

The STATIONER to the READER.

It is not any private respect of gain, Gentle Reader, for the slightest Pamphlet is now adayes more vendible then the Works of learnedest men; but it is the love I have to our own Language that hath made me diligent to collect, and set forth such Peeces both in Prose and Vers, as may renew the wonted honour and esteem of our English tongue: and it's the worth of these both English and Latin Poems, not the flourish of any prefixed encomions that can invite thee to buy them, though these are not without the highest Commendations and Applause of the learnedst Academicks, both domestick and forrein: And amongst those of our own Countrey, the unparallel'd attestation of that renowned Provost of Eaton, Sir Henry Wootton: I know not thy palat how it relishes such dainties, nor how harmonious thy soul is; perhaps more trivial Airs may please thee better. But howsoever thy opinion is spent upon these, that incouragement I have already received from the most ingenious men in their clear and courteous entertainment of Mr. Wallers late choice Peeces, hath once more made me adventure into the World, presenting it with these ever-green, and not to be blasted Laurels. The Authors more peculiar excellency in these studies, was too well known to conceal

his Papers, or to keep me from attempting to solicit them from him. Let the event guide it self which way it will, I shall deserve of the age, by bringing into the Light as true a Birth, as the Muses have brought forth since our famous Spencer wrote; whose Poems in these English ones are as rarely imitated, as sweetly excell'd. Reader if thou art Eagle-eied to censure their worth, I am not fearful to expose them to thy exactest perusal.

Thine to command

HUMPH. MOSELEY.

ON THE MORNING OF CHRIST'S NATIVITY.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

TITLE: Christ's Nativity.] Christs Nativity. Compos'd 1629.

- 2, 62 Wherein] Wherin
- 4 Redemption] redemption
- 5 Sages] sages
- 10 Wherewith] Wherewith
- 16 Present] present
- 17 verse] vers
- 18 welcome] welcom
- 20 approaching] approching
- 21 And] 1673 And and
- 23 sweet,] sweet:

TITLE: *The Hymn*] The Hymn

- 32 awe] aw
- 37 Only] Onely
- 39 Snow,] Snow;
- 42 Veil] Vail
- 44 near] neer
- 46 meek-ey'd] meek-eyd
- 52 universal] universall
- 53 Battels] Battails
- 54 around:] 1673 around 1645 around: SOME PUNCTUATION IS EVIDENTLY NECESSARY. WE HAVE USED THE COLON, AS IN 1645. CF. LINE 63 WHERE BOTH 1645 AND 1673 EMPLOY THE COLON IN A CONSTRUCTION SIMILAR TO THE PRESENT ONE.
- 55 Spear] spear
- Shield] shield
- hung,] hung;
- 64 Winds] Windes

- 82 new enlightn'd] new-enlightn'd
 need;] need,
 90 come] com
 91 else] els
 95 mortal] mortall
 96 Divinely-warbl'd] Divinely-warbled
 103 thrilling,] thrilling.
 105 done] don
 106 reign] raign
 120 great] Great
 121 Constellations] constellations
 126 humane] human
 143-144 1645 HAS
 Th' enameld *Arras* of the Rainbow wearing,
 And Mercy set between,
 145 Celestial] Celestiall
 147 some Festivall] som festivall
 156 wakeful] wakefull
 deep,] 1673 deep. 1645 deep,
 164 dreadful] dreadfull
 166 perfet] perfect
 171 wroth] wrath
 173 dum] dumm
 180 inspires] inspire's
 185 pale,] pale.
 193 drear] drear,
 199 twice] twice
 207 hue;] hue,
 209 King] king
 210 dismal] dismall
 blue;] blue,
 215 Grass] Grasse
 loud;] loud:
 221 *Juda's*] *Juda's*
 224 Gods] gods
 231 wave,] wave.
 233 infernal Jail] infernall jail
 234 several] severall
 239 ending:] ending,
 241 Car,] car.
 242 attending:] attending.

A PARAPHRASE ON PSALM 114.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

HEAD-NOTE: done] don

years] yeers

1 faithful] faithfull

3 Fields] fields

7 troubled] troubl'd

8 froth becurled] froth-becurled

10 Host] host

14 Chrystal] Crystall

PSALM 136.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

2 kind] kind,

7, 10, 13 For his, &c.] For, &c.

9, 11, 14, 17, 20 Who] That

24 course] cours

30 Smote] mote

38 flouds] floods

45 Wilderness] Wildernes

47 bloudy battel] bloody battail

53 large-limb'd] large-lim'd

54 over-hardy] over hardy

56 Servant] servant

57 therein] therin

60 in] 1673 in in

63 enemy] enemy

68 therefore] 'therfore

69 worth:] worth.

72 mortal eye] mortall ey

ON THE DEATH OF A FAIR INFANT DYING OF A COUGH.

THIS POEM APPEARS ONLY IN THE EDITION OF 1673.

3 out-lasting] 1673 out-lasting,

25 *Eurotas'*] 1673 *Eurota's*

34 Oh no!] 1673 Oh no?

54 crown'd] 1673 cown'd 1695 crown'd

AT A VACATION EXERCISE IN THE COLLEDGE.

THE ONLY TEXT IS THAT IN THE EDITION OF 1673. AS PRINTED IN THAT EDITION, IT FOLLOWS Ad Pyrrham. Ode V. BUT THE ERRATA DIRECTS THAT IT SHOULD FOLLOW the Elegie.

THE PASSION.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

TITLE: *The Passion.*] The Passion.

- 2 Wherewith] Wherewith
- 9 Harp] Harpe
- 15 regal] regall
- 19 mask] Mask
- 22 latest] latter
- 40 guiltless] guiltles
- 42 fit.] 1673 fit, 1645 fit.
- 45 up lock] up-lock
- 53 unbosom] unboosom
- their] thir

ON TIME.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE POEM IS WRITTEN IN MILTON'S HAND.

TITLE: *On Time.*] 1645 On Time. ms On Time UNDERNEATH IS WRITTEN to be set on a clock case CROSSED OUT. THE FIRST TWO WORDS HAVE BEEN PASTED OVER.

- 1 *Time,*] ms Time EXCEPT IN THE FIRST AND LAST LINES OF THE POEM MS DOES NOT EMPLOY CAPITALS AT THE BEGINNING OF LINES, NOR DOES IT USE PUNCTUATION, EXCEPT IN LINES 16 AND 22. THESE PECULIARITIES WILL NOT BE FURTHER NOTICED.
- 2 lazy] ms lazie
- hours] ms howres
- 3 heavy Plummets] ms heavie plummets
- 4 And] ms &
- self] ms selfe
- devours] ms devoures
- 5 and vain] ms & vaine
- 6 and] ms &
- mortal dross] ms mortall drosse
- 7 loss] ms losse
- 8 gain] ms gaine
- 10 And] ms &
- all] 1645 all,
- greedy self] ms greedie selfe
- 11 Eternity] ms Æternity

- bliss] ms blisse
 12 individual kiss] ms individuall kisse
 15 And] ms &
 16 and Peace, and] ms & Peace, &
 17 Throne] ms throne
 19 soul] ms soule
 20 Earthy] ms earthie
 grosness] 1645 grosnes ms grossnesse THE FIRST S IS WRITTEN
 ABOVE THE LINE.
 21 Stars, we] ms starres wee
 22 and Chance, and] ms & Chance, & MS BEGINS THIS LINE IN THE
 LEFT MARGIN, INSTEAD OF INDENTING.

UPON THE CIRCUMCISION.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE POEM IS IN MILTON'S HAND. TITLE: *Upon the Circumcision.*] 1645 Upon the Circumcision. ms Upon the Circumcision

- 1 Ye] ms yee MS DOES NOT USUALLY CAPITALIZE AT THE BEGINNING OF LINES NOR DOES IT USE PUNCTUATION AT THE END OF LINES. EXCEPTIONS WILL BE NOTED.
 and] ms &
 2 Musick] ms musick
 and] ms &
 3 happy watchful Shepherds ear] ms happie watchfull shepheards eare
 4 Joy] ms joy
 Clouds] ms clouds
 5 list'ning] ms listening
 6 mourn] ms mourne CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY mourne
 and] ms &
 bear] ms beare
 7 tear] ms teare
 8 Burn] ms burne
 and] ms &
 9 deep] ms deepe
 10 Heav'ns] ms heav'ns
 whilear] 1645, ms whileare
 11 Enter'd] ms entred CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY enter'd
 12-14 IN MS MILTON FIRST WROTE LINES 12-14 AS TWO LINES, THUS:

UPON THE CIRCUMCISION

alas how soone our sin
sore doth begin his infancie to sease

IN THE RIGHT MARGIN THESE LINES ARE REWRITTEN, AND
DIVIDED AS IN THE TEXT.

- Alas,] ms alas IN THE MARGIN, Alas
soon] ms soone IN THE MARGIN, soon
14 His] ms his IN THE MARGIN, His
Infancy] ms infancie IN THE MARGIN, infancy
15 O] ms Oh MS BEGINS THE LINE IN THE LEFT MARGIN.
16 indeed,] ms indeed
17 we] ms wee
rightful] 1645, ms rightfull
doom] ms doome
remediles] ms remedillesse
18 death,] ms death
19 High thron'd] ms high-thron'd
bliss,] ms blisse
frail] ms fraile
20 glory,] ms glory
ev'n] ms even
nakedness] ms nakednesse
21 Cov'nant] ms cov'nant
we] ms wee
transgress] ms transgresse
23 wrath] ms wrauth CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY wrath
24 vengeful] ms vengefull
excess] ms excesse
26 IN MS MILTON FIRST WROTE LINES 26—28 AS TWO LINES, THUS:
this day, but Oh ere long
huge pangs & strong will peirce more neere his hart
IN THE RIGHT MARGIN HE WROTE THE LINES AGAIN, DIVIDING
THEM AS IN THE TEXT.
This] ms this IN THE MARGIN, This
O] ms Oh THE h IS CROSSED OUT.
27 Huge] ms huge IN THE MARGIN, Huge
and] ms &
28 Will] ms will IN THE MARGIN, Shall CROSSED OUT; FOL-
LOWED BY will
pierce] ms peirce
near] 1645 neer ms neere
heart] ms hart IN THE MARGIN, heart

AT A SOLEMN MUSICK.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT. IN THE MANUSCRIPT THERE ARE TWO DRAFTS AND A FAIR COPY; THE FIRST DRAFT, REFERRED TO AS MS 1, IS BADLY TORN; THE BEGINNINGS OF THE FIRST FIFTEEN LINES ARE MISSING AND A PORTION IS TORN FROM THE CENTER OF THE ELEVENTH TO THE TWENTY-FIRST LINES; THE SECOND DRAFT IS REFERRED TO AS MS 2; THE FAIR COPY AS MS 3; ALL IN MILTON'S HAND. THE TWO DRAFTS ARE CROSSED THROUGH.

TITLE: *At a solemn Musick.*] 1645 At a solemn Musick. ms 1 Song ms

2 HAS NO TITLE. MS 3 At a solemn Musick

1 Blest pair] ms 1 . . . re ms 2, ms 3 Blest paire

Sirens,] ms 1, ms 2 *Sirens*

Heav'ns] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 heavens

joy,] ms 1, ms 2 joy

2 Sphear-born] ms 1 . . . e ms 2 Spheare-borne ms 3 Spheare borne,

Sisters,] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 sisters

Voice, and Vers,] ms 1 voice & verse ms 2, ms 3 Voice, & Verse

3 ms 1 . . . vine power & joynt force employ ms 2 Mixe yo^r choise chords & happiest sounds employ CROSSED OUT, EXCEPT THE LAST WORD; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN THE LINE IS WRITTEN AS IN THE TEXT.

Wed] ms 2 wed

and] ms 2, ms 3 &

mixt] ms 2 mix't

4 Dead things] ms 1 MISSING. ms 2, ms 3 dead things IN THE THREE MS COPIES THERE IS USUALLY NO CAPITALIZATION AT THE BEGINNINGS OF LINES NOR IS THERE PUNCTUATION AT THE ENDS. THESE PECULIARITIES WILL NOT BE FURTHER NOTICED, ALTHOUGH EXCEPTIONS WILL BE RECORDED.

pierce,] ms 1 peirce. ms 2, ms 3 peirce

AFTER THIS LINE MS 2 HAS

and whilst yo^r equall raptures temper'd sweet

in high misterious holie spousall meet

snatch us from earth a while

us of our selves & home bred woes beguile

IN THE FIRST LINE whilst IS CROSSED OUT AND AS IS WRITTEN ABOVE.

IN THE SECOND LINE holie IS CROSSED OUT AND happie WRITTEN

AT A SOLEMN MUSICK

IN THE RIGHT MARGIN. IN THE FOURTH LINE home bred is
CROSSED OUT AND native IS WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
MS I HAS

..... whilst yo^r raptures temper'd sweet
..... happie spousal meet
..... th a while
..... home-bred woes beguile

IN THESE LINES equall IS WRITTEN ABOVE yo^r raptures AND ALSO
IN THE RIGHT MARGIN. IN LINE FOUR WOES IS WRITTEN ABOVE
beguile

- 5 And to our] MS I MISSING.
high-rais'd] MS I d MS 2 high rays'd THE FIRST WORD IS
CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, up IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, up rays'd
CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY high raysd MS 3 high-rays'd
phantasie] MS I fancies then CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, fantasie
MS 2 Phantasie
present,] MS 2, MS 3 præsent
- 6 That undisturbed Song] MS I MISSING. MS 2, MS 3 that undis-
turbed song
concent] 1645 content
- 7 Ay sung before] MS I ounds CROSSED OUT; FOL-
LOWED BY ay surrounds
saphire-colour'd] MS I soveraigne CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, saphire-
colour'd MS 3 sapphire-coulour'd
throne] MS 2 Throne
- 8 MS I eirce t e
To] MS 2 to THE LAST LETTER IS BADLY BLOTTED. PRECEDED
IN THE MARGIN BY to
sits] MS 3 sitts
thereon] 1645, MS 3 theron
- 9 MS I versa & sollemne crie THE LINE IN THE TEXT
IS WRITTEN AFTER, IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
Saintly] MS I saintlie MS 2, MS 3 saintly
shout,] MS I shout
and] MS I, MS 2, MS 3 &
solemn Jubily] MS I, MS 2, MS 3 sollemne jubilie
- 10 Where the bright Seraphim in burning row] MS I ... e the
ser princely row THE e IN princely IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
MS 2 where the bright Seraphim in tripled row THE WORD
tripled IS CROSSED OUT AND burning WRITTEN IN THE MARGIN.
THE d IN tripled HAD BEEN PREVIOUSLY CROSSED OUT.

- 11 Their loud up-lifted Angel trumpets blow] ms 1 ire loud
 unsa trumpets blow ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY loud
 symphonie of silver trumpets blow THE WORD silver IS WRITTEN
 ABOVE. MS 2 high lifted loud arch-angell trumpets blow THE
 FIRST TWO WORDS ARE ~~CROSSED OUT~~ AND thire IS WRITTEN IN THE
 LEFT MARGIN; THE WORD arch IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~ AND uplifted
 WRITTEN ABOVE. MS 3 thire loud up-lifted angell trumpetts blow
- 12 MS 1 HAS FOR THIS LINE AND THE FOLLOWING
 and the youthf ubim sweet-winged squires
 in ten thous es
- IN THE FIRST LINE THE WORD and IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~. THE WORD
 the IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~, BUT HAS A LINE UNDERNEATH; ABOVE, the
~~CROSSED OUT~~; youthf IS WRITTEN *youthf BUT HAS NO CORRE-
 SPONDING SIGN OR WORD IN THE MARGIN. IN THE SECOND LINE
 es IS CONNECTED BY A LINE TO Heavn's henshmen WHICH IS
 WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN. THE TWO LINES ARE PRECEDED
 IN THE MARGIN BY origini vocis Heb: respondet
 host] ms 2, ms 3 hoast
- 13 MS 1 OMITTS. SEE THE NOTE ON LINE 12.
 their immortal Harps] ms 2, ms 3 thire immortall harps
- 14 Spirits] ms 1 MISSING. ms 2, ms 3 spirits
 wear] ms 1 weare NOT ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, beare ms 2, ms 3
 weare
 victorious Palms] ms 1 the fresh greene palmes THE SECOND
 AND THIRD WORDS ARE ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
 blooming UNDERNEATH, victorious palmes ms 2 the blooming
 palmes IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, blooming or victorious ms 3
 victorious palmes
- 15 Hymns] ms 1 in ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY hymnes ms 2
 hymnes
 devout] ms 1 d
 and holy Psalms] ms 1 & sacred Psalmes ms 2 & sacred Psalmes
 IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, holie ms 3 & holy psalmes
- 16 everlastingly;] ms 1 ever y ms 2 everlastingly ms 3
 everlastingly.

AFTER THIS LINE MS 1 HAS

that all the f . . . e of heaven and arches blue
 resound and Eccho Hallelu

IN THE FIRST LINE that IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~ AND while WRITTEN IN
 THE LEFT MARGIN. IN THE RIGHT MARGIN IS WRITTEN whilst the
 whole frame of UNDERNEATH, while then all the starrie frame

AT A SOLEMN MUSICK

THE e IN while IS WRITTEN OVER st THE WORD THEN IS CROSSED OUT. MS 2 HAS

While all the starrie rounds & arches blue
resound & eccho Hallelu

CROSSED OUT.

- 17 IN MS 2 IS A THIRD DRAFT OF THE REMAINING LINES OF THE POEM, REFERRED TO AS MS 4.

That we] MS 1, MS 2, MS 4 that wee MS 3 That wee
on Earth] MS 1 below may learne CROSSED OUT MS 2 on earth
WRITTEN ABOVE. MS 3 on earth

with undiscording voice] MS 1 wth hart & voice THE FIRST
WORD IS CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, wth undiscording MS 2 wth
undiscording hart & voice THE WORDS hart & ARE CROSSED OUT.

- 18 May rightly] MS 1 rightly to THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT;
ABOVE, IN THE LEFT MARGIN, may
answer] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3, MS 4 answere

- 19 INSTEAD OF LINES 19-25, MS 1 HAS
by leaving out those harsh chromatick jarres
of sin that all our musick marres
& in our lives & in our song

MS 2 HAS THE SAME, EXCEPT THAT IN THE FIRST LINE chromatick
IS CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, ill sounding IN THE
SECOND LINE sin IS PRECEDED BY clamourous WHICH IN TURN IS
PRECEDED BY clam DELETED.

we] MS 3, MS 4 wee

did] MS 3 could CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, did MS 4 could IN THE
RIGHT MARGIN, did

disproportion'd] MS 4 disportion'd

sin] MS 3, MS 4 Sin

- 20 Jarr'd] MS 4 drown'd CROSSED OUT; IN THE MARGIN, jarr'd
ABOVE, against
chime,] MS 4 chime

and] MS 3, MS 4 &

harsh] MS 4 tumultous CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, harsh

- 21 fair] MS 3, MS 4 faire

- 22 their] MS 3, MS 4 thire

Lord,] MS 3, MS 4 Lord

their] MS 3, MS 4 thire

sway'd] MS 3 sw CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY sway'd MS 4
swaid

- 23 perfet Diapason,] MS 3, MS 4 pfect diapason

- 24 obedience,] ms 4 obedience
and their] ms 3, ms 4 & thire
- 25 O] ms 3 oh ms 4 Oh
we soon] ms 3, ms 4 wee soone
again] ms 3 againe ms 4 againe WRITTEN ABOVE.
Song] ms 3, ms 4 song
- 26 And keep] ms 1, ms 2 may keepe ms 3, ms 4 & keepe
Heav'n,] ms 1 heaven ms 2, ms 4 heaven, ms 3 heav'n,
ere] ms 3 e're
- 27 celestial] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3, ms 4 celestia
- 28 To] ms 1, ms 3, ms 4 To THE LINE BEGINS IN THE LEFT
MARGIN.
with him, and sing] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3, ms 4 & sing wth him
in endles morn of light] ms 1 in ever-endlesse light IN THE
RIGHT MARGIN, ever-glorious FOLLOWED BY uneclipsed BELOW
endlesse light IS WRITTEN where day dwells wthout night BELOW
THESE WORDS, in endlesse morne of light BELOW IS WRITTEN
cloudlesse birth BELOW THESE LAST WORDS, in never parting
light ms 2, ms 3, ms 4 in endlesse morne of light

AN EPITAPH ON THE MARCHIONESS OF WINCHESTER.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND FROM MS. SLOANE 1446 IN THE BRITISH MUSEUM. THIS VOLUME IS A COLLECTION IN MANUSCRIPT OF POEMS OF THE EARLY SEVENTEENTH CENTURY. THE EPITAPH BEGINS ON PAGE 72. THE MANUSCRIPT APPEARS TO BE IN ONE HAND UP TO PAGE 126; FROM THERE ON THE MANUSCRIPT IS IN A SECOND HAND. ON PAGE 106, IN THE MARGIN, IS WRITTEN IN A THIRD HAND: William Warrond his booke 1663. AT THE END OF THE VOLUME IS A RECEIPT FOR RENT, DATED 10th of Aprill 1658. THE ENTRY OF THE EPITAPH MAY BE DATED ANYWHERE FROM 1633 TO 1658. THIS MANUSCRIPT COPY HAS NO SPECIAL SIGNIFICANCE, THOUGH FOR COMPLETENESS ITS VARIANT READINGS ARE RECORDED HERE.

TITLE: ms On the Marchionesse of Winchester whoe died in Child bedd.

- Ap: 15. 1631 THE LAST FIGURE, 1, IS WRITTEN OVER 3.
- 1 enterr] ms interre
- 2 The] ms the
Wife] ms wife
Winchester,] ms Winchester MS HAS NO PUNCTUATION AT THE
END OF LINES, EXCEPT AS NOTED.
- 3 Vicounts] ms Viscounts
Earls] 1673 Ealrs 1645 Earls ms Erles

AN EPITAPH

- heir,] ms heire
 4 Besides] ms besides
 fair] ms faire
 6 More] ms more
 she] ms shee
 own] ms owne
 Earth.] ms earth.
 7 Summers] ms Sommers
 8 She] ms shee
 told,] ms told;
 alas] ms Alas
 too soon] ms to soone
 9 After] ms alter
 10 To] ms to
 darkness,] 1645 darknes, ms darkness
 11 Yet] ms Yett
 days] ms daies
 12 Bin] ms bin
 compleat] ms Compleate
 14 In giving limit] ms in giuinge limitt
 15-23 IN PLACE OF THESE LINES MS HAS:
 Seauen times had the yeerlie starre
 in euerie signe sett vpp his carr
 Since for her they did request
 the god that sitts at marriage feast
 (When first the earlie Matrons runne
 18 The God] ms the god
 sits] ms sitts
 22 Cypress] 1645 Cipress
 23 Once had] ms (when first
 early] ms earlie
 run] ms runne
 24 To greet] ms to greete
 a lovely son] ms her louelie sonne
 25 now] ms nowe
 she] ms shee
 26 throws] ms throwes
 27 whether] ms whither
 mischance] ms mischaunce
 28 *Atropos*] ms Attropos
 29 remorsles] ms remorsless

- cruelty] ms crueltie
 30 Spoil'd] ms spoild
 fruit] ms fruite
 31 The haples Babe before] ms the hapless babe befor
 32 Had burial, yet] ms had buriall yett
 33 languisht Mothers Womb] ms languish't mothers woombe
 34 Was] ms was
 long] ms longe
 living Tomb] ms liueinge tombe
 35 So] ms soe
 seen] ms seene
 some] 1645 som
 slip] ms slipp
 36 Sav'd] ms sau'd
 Winters nip,] ms winters nipp,
 37 carnation train] ms Carnation trayne
 38 Pluck't up] ms pluck't vpp
 som] ms some
 swain] ms swaine
 39 Who onely] ms whoe onlie
 crop] ms cropp
 flowr] ms flower
 40 New shot up] ms new shott vpp
 vernal showr] 1645 vernall showr ms a vernall shower
 41 fair] ms faire
 hangs] ms hanges
 42 Side-ways] ms sidewaies
 on] ms one
 dying bed] ms dyinge bedd
 43 Pearls] ms pearles
 dew she wears] ms deaw it weares
 44 Prove] ms poue
 be presaging tears] ms bee presageinge teares
 45 Which] ms wch
 sad morn] ms sadd Morne
 let] ms lett
 46 On] ms on
 hast'ning] ms sa ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY hastinge
 47 MS INDENTS THIS LINE.
 Lady] ms Ladie,
 thy] ms the

- 48 Peace] ms peace
quiet] ms quiett
- 49 After] ms after
thy travel] 1645 thy travail ms they trauell
- 50 Sweet] ms sweete
sease] ms ceaze
evermore] ms euer more
- 51 That] ms that
encrease] ms increase
- 52 Shortned] ms short'ned
thy own] ms thine owne
lives] ms lifes
lease;] 1645 lease,
- 53 Here,] 1645 Here ms Heere INDENTED.
sorrowing] ms sorroweinge
- 54 That] ms that
thy] ms thie
House] ms house
bring] ms bringe
- 55 Here] ms heere
tears] ms teares
moan] ms moane
- 56 Weept] ms wept
Helicon] ms helicon
- 57 som Flowers,] ms some flowers
some] 1645 som
Bays] ms baies
- 58 For thy Hears] ms for thie herse
strew] ms strewe
ways] ms waies
- 59 Sent] ms sent
- 60 Devoted] ms deuoted
thy] ms thie
- 61 Whilst] ms While
high sit'st] ms highe sittst
glory] ms glorie
- 62 Next] ms next
story] ms glorie ~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~ story
- 63 fair *Syrian* Shepherdess] ms faire Sirian Shepheardesse
- 64 Who] ms wch
yeers] ms yeeres

- barrenness] 1645 barrennes ms Barrennesse
 66 To] ms to
 before] ms beefore
 67 much like thee] ms (much like thee)
 68 Through pangs fled] ms throughe panges fledd
 felicity] ms felicitie
 69 Far] ms farr
 boosom] ms bosom
 70 Of blazing Majesty] ms of blazinge maiestie
 Light] ms might
 71 new welcom Saint] ms (newe welcome Saint) THE LAST e IN
 welcome IS WRITTEN OVER A d
 72 Like] ms like
 soul acquaint] ms soule acquainte
 73 sheen] ms sheene
 74 Marchioness] ms Marchionesse
 now] ms nowe
 Queen] ms Queene

MS HAS BELOW THE LAST LINE: Jo Milton of Chr: Coll Cambr.

SONG. ON MAY MORNING.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

TITLE: Song. *On May Morning.*] Song On *May* Morning.

- 6 youth] youth,
 7 Groves] Groves,
 8 Dale] Dale,

ON SHAKESPEAR. 1630.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE SECOND FOLIO SHAKESPEARE, 1632, COPY A IN THE NEW YORK PUBLIC LIBRARY, COPY B IN THE LIBRARY OF COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY, COPY C IN THE LIBRARY OF LEHIGH UNIVERSITY, REFERRED TO AS 1632 WHEN ALL THREE ISSUES AGREE, OR WHEN DIFFERENT, AS 1632 A, B, OR C; SHAKESPEARE'S POEMS, 1640, REFERRED TO AS 1640; THE THIRD FOLIO SHAKESPEARE OF 1664, REFERRED TO AS 1664; AND THE EDITION OF 1645. FOR A DISCUSSION OF THE VARIANT ISSUES OF THE SECOND FOLIO, SEE ROBERT METCALF SMITH, "THE VARIANT ISSUES OF SHAKESPEARE'S SECOND FOLIO AND MILTON'S FIRST PUBLISHED ENGLISH POEM." LEHIGH UNIVERSITY PUBLICATION, MARCH, 1928.

TITLE: *On Shakespear.* 1630.] 1632 A An Epitaph on the admirable Dramaticke Poet W. SHAKESPEARE. 1632 C PUTS A COMMA AFTER Poet 1632 B An Epitaph on the admirable Dramaticke

Poet, W. *Shakespeare*. 1640 *An Epitaph on the admirable Dramaticke Poet*, William Sheakespeare. 1664 *An EPITAPH On the admirable Dramatick Poet, William Shakespeare*.

I IN 1632 THE POEM IS IN ITALICS, EXCEPT AS INDICATED.

needs] 1632 *neede* 1640 *neede* 1664 *need*

Shakespear] 1632 *Shakespeare* 1640, 1664 *Shakespeare*

honour'd] 1640 *honoured*

Bones] 1632 *bones* 1640, 1664 *bones*

2 age] 1632 *Age*, 1640 *age*, 1664 *Age*,

Stones,] 1632 *stones* 1640, 1664 *stones*,

3 reliques] 1632 *Reliques* 1640 *Relikes* 1664 *Reliques*

hid] 1640 *hid*,

4 Star-ypointing] 1632 A *starre-ypointed* 1632 B, C *starre-*

ypointing 1640 *starre-ypointing* 1664 *Starre-ypointing*

Pyramid] 1640 *Pyramid*

5 Dear son] 1632 *Deare Sonne* 1640 *Deare Sonne* 1664 *Deer*

Son

memory] 1632, 1664 *Memory* 1640 *Memory*

heir] 1632 *Heire* 1640 *heire* 1664 *Heir*

Fame] 1632 B, C *Fame* 1664 *Fame*

6 need'st] 1632 *needst* 1640 *needs*

weak] 1632 *dull* 1640 *weake* 1664 *dull*

witness] 1632 *witnesse* 1640, 1664 *witnesse* 1645 *witnes*

name?] 1632 *Name?* 1640 *name.* 1664 *Name?*

7 astonishment] 1640 *astoneshment*,

8 self] 1632 *selfe* 1640 *selfe*

live-long] 1632 *lasting* 1664 *lasting*

Monument.] 1632 *Monument:* 1640 *Monument:* 1664 *Monument.*

9 whilst] 1632 A *whil'st*, 1632 B, C *whil'st* 1664 *whil'st*

slow-endeavouring] 1632 A, C *slow-endeavouring* 1640 *slow*
endeavouring

art,] 1632 A *Art*, 1632 B, C *Art* 1640 *Art*, 1664 *Art*

10 heart] 1632 *part*, 1640 *heart*, 1664 *part*,

11 unvalu'd] 1632 *unvalued* 1664 *unvalued*

Book] 1632 *Booke* 1640 *Booke*

12 Delphick] 1632 *Delphicke* 1640 *Delphicke* 1664 *Delphick*

lines] 1632 *Lines* 1664 *Lines*

deep] 1632 *deepe* 1640 *deepe*

impression] 1632 A, C *Impression* 1632 B *impression* 1640,

1664 *Impression*

ON THE UNIVERSITY CARRIER 431

- took,] 1632 A *tooke*: 1632 B, C *tooke* 1640 *tooke*. 1664 *took*
 13 it self] 1632 *her selfe* 1640 *our selfe* 1664 *her self*
 14 Marble] 1640 *marble* 1664 *Marble*
 conceaving;] 1632 *conceiving*, 1640, 1664 *conceiving*,
 15 pomp] 1632 *pompe* 1640 *pompe*
 dost] 1640 *doth*
 lie,] 1632 B, C *lie*
 16 Kings] 1664 *Kings*
 Tomb] 1632 *Tombe* 1640 *Tombe* 1664 *Tomb*
 die.] 1664 *die*
 1640 HAS BENEATH THE LAST LINE THE INITIALS *I. M.*

ON THE UNIVERSITY CARRIER . . .

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

TITLE: IN 1645 THE TITLE IS IN ROMAN, EXCEPT *London* WHICH IS IN ITALIC. Carrier,] Carrier

- 2 And] A
 3 else] *els*
 10 course] *cours*

ANOTHER ON THE SAME.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

TITLE: IN 1645 THE TITLE IS IN ROMAN.

- 4 on] *on*,
 8 time:] *time*;
 16 quickn'd,] *quickn'd*;
 17 outstretch'd] *out-stretched*
 18 I'le] *Ile*
 22 heaviness] *heavines*
 28 been] *bin*
 immortal] *immortall*
 34 Only] *Onely*

L'ALLEGRO.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

- 3 forlorn.] *forlorn* WE HAVE RETAINED THE PUNCTUATION OF 1673, SINCE THAT EDITION IS THE BASIS OF THE PRESENT TEXT. MOST MODERN EDITORS HAVE FOLLOWED 1645 IN OMITTING THE PERIOD.

- 5 some] *som*
 6 Where] *Wher*
 darkness] *darknes*

- 11 Goddess] Goddes
 33 you] ye
 53 Horn] horn,
 60 Where] Wher
 61 Roab'd] Rob'd
 62 dight,] dight.
 91 Some] Som
 104 And by the] And he by
 108 Corn,] Corn
 115 done] don
 116 Winds] Windes
 122 prise,] prise
 124 commend.] 1673 commend, 1645 commend.
 129 youthful] youthfull
 140 sweetness] sweetnes

IL PENSEROSO.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

- 5, 75 some] som
 11 Goddess] Goddes
 15 therefore] therfore
 19 starr'd] Starr'd
 49 leasure;] leasure,
 56 deign] daign
 62 musical] musicall
 Melancholy] melancholy
 64 Even-Song] eeven-Song
 81 mirth,] 1673 mirth. 1645 mirth,
 83 drowsie] drousie
 86 some] som
 88 unsphear] 1673 unsphear. 1645 unsphear
 106 string,] string.
 125 comely] comly
 132 Goddess] Goddes
 139 some] som
 140 prophaner] profaner
 143 sing,] 1673 sing. 1645 sing,
 156 pale,] 1673 pale. 1645 pale,
 164 sweetness] sweetnes
 170 spell] spell,
 174 something] somthing

SONNETS.

VARIANT READINGS FOR SONNETS I-VI AND THE CANZONE ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

I.

11 year to year] yeer to yeer

II.

3 *Bene*] *Ben*

6 *sui*] *suoi*

7 *arco.*] *arco,*

8 *virtu*] *virtù*

III.

6 *amor*] *Amor*

insu] *insù*

13 THE TRANSLATOR READS *duro 'l senò* INSTEAD OF *'l duro seno* OF THE TEXT.

CANZONE.

14 *e*] *è*

15 *è*] 1673 *e* 1645 *è*

IV.

1 *diro*] *dirò*

2 *solea*] *soléa*

3 *ridea*] *ridéa*

6 *si*] *sì*

12 *puo*] *può*

V.

1 *occhi,*] *occhi*

5 *senti*] *sentì*

12 *e trovar*] *a trovar*

VI.

2 *in dubbio*] 1673 *indubbio* 1645 *in dubbio*

4 *Faro*] *Farò*

8 THE TRANSLATOR READS *fe* INSTEAD OF *se* OF THE TEXT.

14 *amor*] *Amor*

VII.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT. THE TEXT IN THE MANUSCRIPT OCCURS IN THE FIRST DRAFT OF THE "LETTER TO A FRIEND" IN MILTON'S HAND.

1 soon] ms soone

time] 1645, ms Time

theef] ms theefe

- youth,] ms Youth
 2 Stohn] 1673 Soln 1645 Stohn ms stolne
 and] ms &
 twentieth] 1645, ms twentieth
 yeer!] ms yeere
 3 My] ms my
 dayes flie] ms days fly
 career,] ms careere
 4 But] ms but
 blossom shew'th.] ms blossome shew'th
 5 Perhaps] ms Perhaps
 deceive the truth,] ms deceive y^e truth
 6 That] ms that
 near,] ms neere
 7 And] ms &
 ripenes] ms ripenesse
 less appear,] ms lesse appeare
 8 That som] ms that some
 timely-happy] ms tymely-happie
 indu'th.] ms indu'th
 9 less] ms lesse
 soon] ms soone
 slow,] ms slow
 10 It] ms it
 eev'n,] ms even
 11 To] ms to
 lot,] ms lot
 mean] 1645 mean, ms meane
 high,] ms high
 12 Toward] ms toward
 Time] ms Tyme
 and] ms &
 Heav'n;] ms heaven
 13 All is,] ms all is
 so,] ms so
 14 As] ms as
 task Masters eye.] ms task-maisters eye

VIII.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE SONNET IS IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS.

TITLE: 1673 AND 1645 HAVE NO TITLE. MS On his dore when y^e Citty expected an assault MILTON CROSSED THIS OUT AND WROTE IN HIS OWN HAND When the assault was intended to y^e Citty BELOW, IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, APPARENTLY IN MILTON'S HAND, IS WRITTEN 1642 CROSSED OUT.

- 1 Captain or Colonel] ms Captaine, or Collonell
Arms,] ms armes
- 2 defenceless] ms defenslesse
sease,] ms sease
- 3 If deed] 1645, ms If ever deed
ever] 1645 AND MS OF COURSE OMIT EVER IN THIS PLACE.
please,] ms please
- 4 harms,] ms harmes.
- 5 charms] ms charmes
- 6 these,] ms these
- 7 spred] ms spread
Name] ms name
o're] ms or'e
Lands and Seas] ms lands and seas
- 8 Suns] ms sun's
warms] ms warmes
- 9 spear] ms speare
Bowre,] ms bowre
- 10 Conqueror] ms conquerour
bid] ms bidd
- 11 *Pindarus*,] ms Pindarus
Temple and Towre] ms temple' and towre
- 12 And] ms and
air] ms aire
- 13 Poet] ms poet
power] ms powre
- 14 Walls] ms walls
bare.] ms bare

IX.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE SONNET IS IN MILTON'S HAND.

- 1 Lady] ms Ladie,
earliest] ms Earliest THE E IS CHANGED TO e
youth,] ms youth
- 2 Wisely] ms wisely

- and the green,] ms & y^e green .
- 3 And] ms and
seen,] ms seen
- 4 That] ms that
Hill] ms hill
heav'nly Truth,] ms heavnly Truth
- 5 *Mary* and with *Ruth*,] 1645 *Mary*, and the *Ruth*, ms Mary &
with Ruth
- 6 Chosen] ms chosen
hast,] ms hast;
and] ms &
overween,] ms overween
- 7 And] ms and
growing] ms blooming **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,**
prospering **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** growing
vertues] ms vertues **THE S IS CROSSED OUT; IN THE MARGIN,**
vertues
their spleen,] ms thir spleen
- 8 No] ms no
pity and] ms pittty &
- 9 fixt] 1645, ms fixt,
and] ms &
- 10 To] ms to
Lamp] ms lamp
light,] ms light
- 11 And] ms &
Therefore] ms Therfore
- 12 Thou,] ms Thou
friends] ms freinds
- 13 ms opens the dore of Bliss, that hovre of night, **CROSSED OUT; IN**
THE RIGHT MARGIN, passes to bliss at y^e midd night howr **AFTER**
midd is **WRITTEN** watch **CROSSED OUT.**
- 14 Hast] ms hast
and] ms &

X.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645 AND THE TRINITY
COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE SONNET IS IN MILTON'S HAND.

TITLE: ms To y^e Lady Margaret Ley

- 1 Earl,] ms Earle
2 Of] ms of
and] ms &

- Treasury,] ms Treasury
 3 Who liv'd in] ms left them ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE RIGHT MAR-
 GIN, liv'd in
 fee,] 1673 fee. 1645 fee, ms fee
 4 And] ms &
 6 Broke] ms broke
 7 At] ms at
Chæronea] 1645, ms Chæronéa
 8 Kill'd] 1645 Kil'd ms kill'd
 9 born,] ms born
 dayes] ms daw ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY daies
 10 Wherin] ms wherin
 you,] ms you
 12 vertues] ms Vertues
 13 That] ms that
 true,] ms true
 14 And] ms and
 Honour'd] ms Honourd

XI.

THIS AND THE REMAINING SONNETS ARE NOT PRINTED IN THE EDITION OF 1645. VARIANT READINGS FOR SONNETS XI AND XII ARE FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THERE ARE TWO COPIES. THE FIRST, REFERRED TO AS MS 1, IS IN MILTON'S HAND; THE SECOND, EVIDENTLY A FAIR COPY, REFERRED TO AS MS 2, IS IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS. TITLE: IN MS 1 AND MS 2 THE PRESENT SONNET XI HAS NO TITLE, SONNETS XI AND XII BEING WRITTEN IN REVERSE ORDER.

- 1 A Book was writ] 1673 A Book was was writ ms 1 I writt a book
~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, A booke was writt ms 2 A booke was writ
 2 wov'n] ms 1 weav'd it ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, wov'n
 close,] ms 1, ms 2 close
 form] ms 2 frome THE r IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~ AND A SECOND r IN-
 SERTED ABOVE BETWEEN o AND m
 and stile;] ms 1, ms 2 & stile;
 3 The Subject new: it walk'd] ms 1 It went off well about ~~CROSSED~~
~~OUT~~; ABOVE, the subject new; it walk'd ms 2 the subject new:
 it walk'd
 Town] ms 1 town ms 2 towne
 4 Numbring] ms 1, ms 2 numbring
 intellects] ms 1 wits ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, intellects
 now] ms 1 but now is THE FIRST AND LAST WORDS ARE ~~CROSSED~~
~~OUT~~.

- 5 us!] MS 1, MS 2 us
 6 A] MS 1, MS 2 a
 and] MS 2 &
 some] MS 1 som
 7 Stand] MS 1, MS 2 stand
 walk] MS 2 walke
 8 End] MS 1, MS 2 end
 Green] MS 2 Greene
 it] 1673 OMITS. CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 harder] MS 1, MS 2 harder,
 Sirs] MS 1, MS 2 Sirs,
 Gordon,] MS 1 Gordon
 9 Colkitto] 1673 Coliktto CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 Macdonnel,] MS 2 Macdonnell
 10 Those] MS 1, MS 2 those
 rugged] MS 1 barbarous CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, rough hewn
 CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, rough hewn CROSSED OUT;
 ABOVE, rugged
 mouths] MS 2 mouthes THE e IS CROSSED OUT.
 11 That] MS 1, MS 2 that
 and] MS 1, MS 2 &
 12 Soul] MS 1 soul MS 2 soule
 Cheek,] MS 1 Cheek MS 2 Cheeke, THE FINAL e IS CROSSED
 OUT.
 13 Hated] MS 1, MS 2 hated
 Learning] MS 1, MS 2 learning
 Toad] MS 1, MS 2 toad
 Asp;] MS 1 Asp,
 14 When] MS 1, MS 2 when
 and] MS 1, MS 2 &

XII. ON THE SAME.

FOR AN ACCOUNT OF THE TEXTS, SEE THE NOTE TO SONNET XI.

TITLE: MS 1 On the detraction w^{ch} follow'd upon my writing certain
 treatises THE WORD detraction IS DELETED BY A LARGE X PROB-
 ABLY INDICATING THAT THE ENTIRE TITLE IS CANCELLED. MS 2
 On the detraccōn which followed upon my writeng certaine
 treatises IN MS 2 ABOVE THE TITLE IS THE DIRECTION these
 sonnets follow y^e 10 in y^e printed booke AND IN THE LEFT
 MARGIN IS THE FURTHER CAUTION vid. ante

- 1 their] MS 1 thir MS 2 their

- cloggs] ms 1, ms 2 clogs
 2 known] ms 2 knowne
 antient] ms 1, ms 2 ancient
 libertie,] ms 1 liberty ms 2 liberty,
 3 When] ms 1, ms 2 when
 4 Of] ms 1, ms 2 of
 Owles] ms 1 Owls
 and] ms 1, ms 2 &
 Cuckoes] ms 1 buzzards
 Asses] ms 1, ms 2 asses
 Apes] ms 1, ms 2 apes
 and] ms 1, ms 2 &
 Doggs.] ms 1 dogs ms 2 dogs;
 5 Hinds] ms 1, ms 2 hindes
 Froggs] ms 1, ms 2 frogs
 6 Raild] ms 1, ms 2 Rail'd
 progenie] ms 1, ms 2 progeny
 7 Which] ms 1, ms 2 which
 Sun] ms 2 sun
 and] ms 1, ms 2 &
 Moon] ms 2 moone
 fee] ms 1 Fee ms 2 fee ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY Fee
 8 Pearl] ms 1 pearl ms 2 peal ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY pearle
 Hoggs] ms 1, ms 2 hogs
 9 bawle] ms 1, ms 2 bawl
 freedom] ms 2 freedome
 their] ms 1 thir
 senceless] ms 1 senseles ms 2 sensles
 10 still . . . free.] ms 1 hate the truth wherby they should be free;
~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED IN THE RIGHT MARGIN BY still revolt
 when Truth would set them free. ms 2 still revolt when Truth
 would make them free: BEFORE Truth is tru ~~CROSSED OUT~~;
 make is ~~CROSSED OUT~~ AND sett WRITTEN ABOVE.
 11 they] ms 2 they ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY they
 mean] ms 1 mean, ms 2 meane
 libertie;] ms 1 liberty, ms 2 liberty:
 12 wise and] ms 1, ms 2 wise, &
 13 But] ms 1, ms 2 but
 mark] ms 2 marke
 far] ms 1 farr
 roave] ms 1 roav,

- 14 For] MS 1, MS 2 for
 and] MS 1, MS 2 &
 loss] MS 2 losse

XIII. TO MR. H. LAWES, ON HIS AIRES.

THIS SONNET WAS FIRST PRINTED IN 1648 IN "Choice Psalms put into Musick for three voices: composed by Henry and William Lawes, Brothers and Servants to his Majestie." VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THIS VOLUME, REFERRED TO AS 1648, AND FROM THE MANUSCRIPT IN THE LIBRARY OF TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE. IN THE MANUSCRIPT THERE ARE THREE COPIES; THE FIRST, A ROUGH DRAFT IN MILTON'S HAND, DELETED, IS REFERRED TO AS MS 1; THE SECOND, A FAIR COPY IN MILTON'S HAND, IS REFERRED TO AS MS 2; THE THIRD, A COPY IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS, IS REFERRED TO AS MS 3.

TITLE: *To Mr. H. Lawes, on his Aires.*] 1648 To my Friend Mr. Henry Lawes. MS 1 To my freind Mr Hen. Laws Feb 9. 1645

THIS TITLE IS NOT DELETED; THE MARKS INDICATING DELETION IN THE ROUGH DRAFT EXTEND ONLY FROM LINE 4 TO 14. MS 2 To Mr: Hen: Laws on the publishing of his Aires THE TITLE IS ADDED IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS. MS 3 To Mr: Hen. Lawes on the publishing of his Aires THE en IN Hen. IS CROSSED OUT. THE e IN Lawes IS WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. THE WORDS the publishing of ARE CROSSED OUT.

- 1 *Harry*] 1648 *HARRY*, MS 1, MS 2 Harry,
 tuneful] 1648, MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 tunefull
 and] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 &
 well measur'd] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 well-measur'd
 Song] 1648, MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 song
- 2 First] MS 1, MS 3 first
 Musick] 1648, MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 Music
- 3 Words . . . scan] MS 1 words with with just notes, w^{ch} till then
 us'd to scan CROSSED OUT; ABOVE THE LAST PART OF THE LINE,
 when most were wont CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
 when most were wont to scan CROSSED OUT. IN THE LEFT MARGIN
 ABOVE THE LINE, words with just note & accent, not to scan
 CROSSED OUT; UNDERNEATH, words with just note & accent, not
 to scan
 Words] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 words
 and] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 &
- 4 Ears] 1648, MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 eares
 committing] MS 1 committing CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE

- UNDERNEATH; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, misjoyning
 and] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 &
 long;] 1648, MS 2 long, MS 1 long
 5 worth] MS 1 worth CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDER-
 NEATH; ABOVE, wit CROSSED OUT.
 and] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 &
 throng,] MS 1 throng
 6 MS 1 and gives thee praise above the pipe of Pan; THE FIRST
 FIVE WORDS ARE CROSSED OUT.
 With] MS 2, MS 3 with
 enough] MS 2, MS 3 anough
 Envy] 1648 Envie
 look] MS 3 looke
 wan;] 1648 wan:
 7 To] MS 1 to
 after age] MS 2, MS 3 after-age
 writ] MS 1, MS 2 writt
 the man,] 1648, MS 2, MS 3 the man MS 1 a man
 8 MS 1 that didst reform thy art, the cheif among
 aire] 1648 Aire MS 2 aires THE s IS CROSSED OUT.
 couldst] MS 2 couldst CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY cou'dst MS 3
 could'st
 humor] 1648 humour
 9 honour'st] MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 honourst
 Verse, and Verse] MS 1 vers, & vers MS 2, MS 3 Vers, & Vers
 send] 1648, MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 lend
 10 To] MS 1 to
 Priest] MS 1, MS 2 Preist
 Quire] 1648 Quire, MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 quire
 11 That] MS 1 that
 their] MS 1 thir MS 2 th CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY thir MS 3
 the h CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY their
 lines] 1648 Lines
 Hymn,] 1648 hymne MS 1 hymn MS 2, MS 3 hymn,
 Story] 1648 *story IN THE LEFT MARGIN, *The story of
 Ariadne set by him in Music. MS 1, MS 2, MS 3 story
 12 *Dante*] 1648 *Dantè* MS 1 Fame by the Tuscan's leav, shall THE
 WORDS by the Tuscan's AND shall ARE CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT
 MARGIN, Dante shall give AND ABOVE THE DELETED shall IS
 WRITTEN to
 leave] MS 1, MS 2 leav

- 13 Then] ms I then
 his] ms I old CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, his
 Casella,] ms I Casella BADLY BLOTTED; THE WORD WAS APPAR-
 ENTLY FIRST WRITTEN Casell' MARKED WITH THE SIGN X; IN
 THE RIGHT MARGIN, MARKED WITH A SIMILAR SIGN, Casella
 he] ms I Dante CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, he
 woo'd] ms I won CHANGED INTO woo'd
 sing] 1648 sing,
 14 Met] ms I met
 milder] ms I mildest CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, milder ABOVE THE
 s IN mildest IS WRITTEN r
 UNDERNEATH THE SONNET IN 1648 IS *J. Milton*. BENEATH THE
 LAST WORD IN THE LINE MS I HAS J. M.

XIV.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THERE ARE THREE COPIES. THE FIRST, REFERRED TO AS MS 1, IS A ROUGH DRAFT IN MILTON'S HAND; THE SECOND, REFERRED TO AS MS 2, IS A FAIR COPY IN MILTON'S HAND; THE THIRD, REFERRED TO AS MS 3, IS A COPY IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS.

TITLE: MS 1 On y^e religious memorie of Mrs Catharine Thomason my christian freind deceas'd 16 Decem. 1646 CROSSED OUT. THE FIGURES 16 PRECEDING Decem. ARE DELETED BY AN ADDITIONAL STROKE OF THE PEN, SHOWING THAT THEY WERE CROSSED OUT PRIOR TO THE CANCELLING OF THE ENTIRE TITLE. THE NAME Thomason WAS FIRST WRITTEN Thomasin; LATER AN O SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN WRITTEN OVER THE i. THE OTHER TWO COPIES HAVE NO TITLE.

- 1 and] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 &
 Love] ms 1 Love,
 which] ms 1 that
 thee] ms 3 the
 2 ripen'd] ms 1, ms 2 rip'n'd ms 3 rip'nd
 thy] ms 1 thye CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY thy
 soul] ms 3 soule
 God,] ms 2 God
 3 Meekly] ms 2, ms 3 meekly
 didst] ms 3 did'st
 resign] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 resigne
 load] ms 1 clod WITH a WRITTEN ABOVE, INTENDED TO BE
 CHANGED INTO load CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY load

- 4 Of] ms 2, ms 3 of
 Death, call'd Life;] ms 1 Flesh & sin, ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE,
 death call'd life ms 2 death, call'd life; ms 3 death, call'd
 Life;
 us] ms 1 man ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, us
 Life] ms 1 heavn ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, life ms 2 life ms 3 blis
~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY life
- 5 Works] ms 1 Works, ms 3 workes
 and] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 &
 Alms] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 Almes,
 and] ms 1 and WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. ms 2, ms 3 &
 Endeavour] ms 1 Endeavor ms 2 Endeavor
- 6 IN MS 1 FOR LINES 6-8 IS WRITTEN
 Strait follow'd thee the path that Saints have trod
 Still as they journey'd from this dark abode
 Up to y^e Realm of peace & Joy for ever,
 IN THE SECOND OF THESE LINES ABOVE AS IS WRITTEN when . THE
 ENTIRE PASSAGE IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~. THE LINES AS IN THE TEXT ARE
 WRITTEN IN THE LEFT MARGIN.
 Staid] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 staid
 behind,] ms 1 behinde
 trod;] ms 1, ms 2 trod
- 7 But] ms 2 But,
 Faith] ms 1 Truth
 rod,] ms 1 rod
- 8 Follow'd] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 follow'd
 joy] ms 2 Joy ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY joy
 and] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 &
 bliss] ms 3 blis
 ever.] ms 1 ever
- 9 Love] ms 1 Faith ms 2 Faith ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, Love
~~CROSSED OUT~~; PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY Love
 led them on,] ms 1 who led on y^e way, THE FIRST THREE
 WORDS ARE ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, shew'd ms 2 shew'd the way
 THE FIRST AND LAST WORDS ARE ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE shew'd is
 WRITTEN led THE WORD the IS CONVERTED INTO them AND
 ABOVE way IS WRITTEN on
 and Faith who knew them best] ms 1 & knew them best THE
 WORD knew IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, shee who saw ms 2 and she
 who saw them best THE WORD she IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, Faith
 THE WORD saw IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, knew

- 10 Thy hand-maids] ms 1, ms 2 thy handmaids ms 3 thy hand-
maides
beams] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 beames
- 11 And] ms 1, ms 2 and ms 3 &
that] ms 1 thence ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, that
drest,] ms 1 drest
- 12 speak] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 spake
truth] ms 3 th ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY truth
thee] ms 3 thee WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
on] ms 1, ms 2 in
Theams] ms 1, ms 2 theames ms 3 theames THE a IS BLOTTED,
AND THEN WRITTEN ABOVE.
- 13 Before] ms 1, ms 2, ms 3 before
bid] ms 1, ms 2 bidd
rest] ms 1, ms 2 rest,
- 14 And] ms 1, ms 2 and ms 3 &
drink] ms 3 drinke
immortal] ms 3 immortall
streams.] ms 1 streames ms 2, ms 3 streames.

XV.

THE TEXT IS THAT OF THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE SONNET IS IN MILTON'S HAND. VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE PHILIPS TEXT, PRINTED AT THE END OF "The Life of Mr. John Milton, 1694," AND FROM DELETED PARTS IN THE MANUSCRIPT, REFERRED TO AS MS.

TITLE: 1694 To my Lord Fairfax. ms On y^e Lord Gen. Fairfax at y^e seige of Colchester. ~~CROSSED OUT~~. IN THE LEFT MARGIN: on y^e forcers of Conscience to come in heer turne over the leafe.

- 1 Fairfax] *Fairfax*
name] Name
armes] Arms
Europe] *Europe*
rings] rings,
- 2 Filling] And fills 1694 USES NO INDENTION.
each mouth] all Mouths
envy,] Envy
praise] Praise
- 3 jealous monarchs] Jealous Monarchs
amaze,] Amaze.
- 4 rumors] Rumours

- loud,] ms loudd ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY loud, 1694 loud
 that] which
 kings] Kings
 5 unshak'n vertue] unshaken Valour
 6 though] while
 rebellions] Rebellions
 7 Thir Hydra heads] Their Hydra-heads
 &] and
 fals] false
 North] *North*
 displaies] displays
 8 Her] ms her
 brok'n] broken
 league,] League
 impe] Imp
 their] her
 serpent wings,] Serpent Wings:
 9 yet] yet!
 nobler] Nobler
 awaites] awaits
 hand;] Hand,
 10 Warr] War
 endless warr] Acts of War
 11 Truth, & Right] injur'd Truth
 freed,] freed;
 12 And] ms An ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, And
 Public] publick
 cleard] be rescu'd
 the shamefull brand] the Brand
 13 Public Fraud.] publick Fraud;
 In] in
 bleed] bleed,
 14 Avarice, &] Avarice and
 share] shares
 land] Land

XVI.

THE TEXT IS THAT OF THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE SONNET IS IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS. VARIANT READINGS, UNLESS OTHERWISE STATED, ARE FROM THE PHILLIPS TEXT, 1694.

TITLE: 1694 To Oliver Cromwell. ms To the Lord Generall Cromwell
 May 1652 On the proposalls of certaine ministers at y^e Commtee

- for Propagation of the Gospell ~~CROSSED OUT~~.
- 1 Cromwell,] *Cromwell*
 cheif] Chief
 men] Men
 who] that
 cloud] Croud,
 - 2 warr onely] War only
 detractions rude,] distractions rude;
 - 3 faith & matchless Fortitude] Faith, and Matchless Fortitude:
 - 4 peace & truth] Peace and Truth,
 glorious] Glorious
 plough'd] Plough'd
 - 5 1694 OMITTS THIS LINE.
 - 6 Hast reard Gods Trophies &] And Fought God's Battels, and
 work] Work
 - 7 Darwen stream] *Darwent* Streams
 blood] Blood
 Scotts imbru'd,] *Scots* imbru'd;
 - 8 Dunbarr feild] ~~ms Dunbarr feild CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, Worsters laureat wreath ON ACCOUNT OF THE REPETITION OF THESE WORDS IN THE NEXT LINE, WE HAVE RETAINED THE READING, Dunbarr feild THOUGH IT IS CROSSED OUT. 1694 Dunbarfield~~
 resounds] resound
 praises] Praises
 - 9 Worsters laureat wreath] ~~ms twentie battles more CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, Worsters laureat wreath 1694 Worcester's Laureat Wreath;~~
 remaines] remains
 - 10 conquer] Conquer
 peace] Peace
 victories] Victories
 - 11 renownd then warr,] than those of War;
 foes aries] Foes arise
 - 12 soules] Souls
 with] in
 chaines:] Chains,
 - 13 Helpe] Help
 free] Free
 - 14 hireling wolves] Hireling Wolves,
 Gospell] Gospel
 maw] Maw

XVII.

THE TEXT IS THAT OF THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT. VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE TEXT IN THE "Life and Death of Sir Henry Vane, . . . 1662", REFERRED TO AS 1662; FROM THE PHILLIPS TEXT IN THE "Life of Mr. John Milton, 1694", REFERRED TO AS 1694; AND FROM THE COPY IN THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS, REFERRED TO AS MS.

TITLE: 1662 G. SIKES, THE AUTHOR OF THE 'The Life and Death of Sir Henry Vane, K^t', INTRODUCES THE SONNET WITH THE FOLLOWING: The Character of this deceased Statesman . . . I shall exhibite to you in a paper of Verses, composed by a learned Gentleman, and sent him, *July 3, 1652.*

MS To S^r Henry Vane the younger CROSSED OUT. 1694 To Sir Henry Vane.

- 1 Vane, young] 1662 *VANE, young* 1662 PRINTS IN ITALICS
EXCEPT WHERE NOTED. 1694 VANE, Young
yeares] 1662, 1694 years
sage] 1694 Sage
counsell] MS counsell THE S IS CROSSED OUT. 1662 counsel
1694 Councils
- 2 whome] 1662, 1694 whom
Senatour] 1694 Senator
nere] 1662 ner'e 1694 ne're
- 3 helme] 1694 Helm
Rome] 1662 Rome 1694 *Rome*
gownes] 1662 Gowns 1694 Gowns,
armes repell'd] 1662 Arms repell'd 1694 Arms, repell'd
- 4 feirce] 1662, 1694 fierce
Epeirot] MS Epeirote THE FINAL e IS CROSSED OUT. 1662
Epeirot 1694 *Epirote*,
&] 1662, 1694 and
African] 1662 African 1694 *African*
bold,] 1662 bold.
- 5 peace] 1694 Peace,
- 6 drift] MS drifts THE S IS CROSSED OUT. 1694 Drift
states] 1662 states, 1694 States,
spell'd,] 1662 spell'd, 1694 Spell'd;
- 7 Then] MS And CHANGED TO Thē
warr] 1662 war 1694 War
best,] 1694 best be
- 8 Move] 1694 Mann'd

- by] MS ON CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, ON CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED
BY by
two] 1694 Two
maine nerves] 1662, 1694 main Nerves
& Gold] 1662 and Gold 1694 and Gold,
9 equipage; besides] 1662 Equipage: besides 1694 Equipage:
Besides, 1694 INDENTS THIS LINE.
10 FOR THIS LINE MS HAS
What powre the Church & what the civill meanes
CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, THE LINE IS WRITTEN AS IN THE TEXT.
spirituall] 1662 spiritual 1694 Spiritual
powre] 1662 power 1694 OMITTS.
& civill] 1662 and civil 1694 and Civil
each meanes] MS IT MEANES CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY each
meanes 1662 each meanes, 1694 each means,
11 What . . . don] MS HAS
Thou teachest best, which few have ever don
CROSSED OUT, EXCEPT THE WORD Thou ABOVE IS WRITTEN, NOT
CROSSED OUT, hast learnt well, a praise which few have won THE
LINE AS GIVEN IN THE TEXT IS WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
1662 What severs each, thou hast learn't, which few have done.
1694 What serves each, thou hast learn'd, which few have done.
don.] MS don . . .
12 sword] 1662, 1694 Sword
wee ow.] 1662, 1694 we owe;
13 Therfore] 1662, 1694 Therefore
firme] MS RIGHT CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, firme 1662 firm 1694
Right
religion] 1662, 1694 Religion
leanes] 1694 leans,
14 FOR THIS LINE 1694 HAS
And reckons thee in chief her Eldest Son.
& reck'ns] 1662 and reckons 1694 And reckons
eldest] 1694 Eldest
son] 1662, 1694 Son

XVIII. ON THE LATE MASSACHER IN PIEMONT.

THE ONLY TEXT IS THAT OF THE EDITION OF 1673.

- 10 sow] 1673 so CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.

XIX.

THE ONLY TEXT IS THAT OF THE EDITION OF 1673.

XX.

THE ONLY TEXT IS THAT OF THE EDITION OF 1673.

XXI.

THE ONLY COMPLETE TEXT IS THAT OF THE EDITION OF 1673. IN THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT IS A COPY OF LINES 5-14 ONLY, IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS, FROM WHICH THE VARIANT READINGS ARE TAKEN.

- 6 drawes;] ms draws,
 8 intend,] ms intends
 9 life,] ms life
 11 Heav'n] ms Heaven
 14 God] ms Gods THE s IS CROSSED OUT.
 cheerful hour] ms cheerfull houre

XXII.

THE TEXT IS FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE SONNET IS WRITTEN IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS. VARIANT READINGS, UNLESS OTHERWISE STATED, ARE FROM THE PHILLIPS TEXT, 1694.

TITLE: MS HAS NO TITLE. 1694 To Mr Cyriac Skinner Upon his Blindness.

- 1 Cyriack,] *CYRIACK*
 three] Three
 day] day,
 eys,] Eyes
 2 view,] view
 spot;] Spot,
 3 light] Sight,
 thir] ms their THE e IS CROSSED OUT. 1694 their
 seeing] Seeing
 forgot,] forgot:
 4 thir] their
 orbs] Orbs
 sight appear] day appear,
 5 Of Sun] Or Sun,
 Moon] Moon,
 Starre] Star,
 year,] Year;
 6 man] Man,
 woman. Yet] Woman; yet
 7 heavns] ms Gods CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, heavns IN THE RIGHT
 MARGIN, heavns 1694 Heaven's

- hand] Hand,
 will] Will
 a] one
 8 heart] Heart
 hope] Hope
 bear up and] ms attend to ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, bear vp and IN
 THE RIGHT MARGIN, bear vp & 1694 bear up, and
 9 Right onward] ms Vphillward. ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, Right
 onward IN THE MARGIN, Right onward
 me] me,
 10 conscience] Conscience
 overply'd] over ply'd
 11 libertyes defence] Liberties Defence
 task,] task;
 12 Europe] *Europe*
 talks] rings
 13 the worlds] this World's
 14 Content] Content,
 better guide] other Guide

XXIII.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT,
 WHERE THE SONNET IS IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS.

- 1 Methought] ms Mee thought
 Saint] ms saint
 2 Brought] ms brought
 grave,] ms grave
 3 Whom] ms whom
 Son] ms son
 Husband gave,] ms husband gave
 4 Rescu'd] ms rescu'd
 5 child-bed taint,] ms childe-bed taint
 6 Purification] ms purification
 Law] ms law
 7 And] ms and
 8 Full] ms full
 Heaven] ms heaven
 9 Came] ms came
 mind] ms minde
 10 Her] ms her
 vail'd] ms vaild

- sight,] ms sight
 11 Love] ms love
 goodness,] ms goodness
 12 So clear] ms soe cleare
 13 O] ms o
 embrace] ms imbrace
 enclin'd] ms enclin'd,
 14 night.] ms night

THE FIFTH ODE OF HORACE.

THE ONLY TEXT IS THAT OF THE EDITION OF 1673.

ON THE NEW FORCERS OF CONSCIENCE UNDER THE
LONG PARLIAMENT.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE POEM IS IN THE HAND OF AN AMANUENSIS. WE FOLLOW THE EDITION OF 1673 IN PLACING THIS PIECE AFTER *The Fifth Ode of Horace*. IN THE MANUSCRIPT, HOWEVER, THERE IS A DIRECTION AFTER THE SONNET, *A Book was writ*, WHICH READS: on y^e forcers of Conscience to come in heer turn over the leafe AND BEFORE THE COPY OF *On the forcers of Conscience* IS ANOTHER DIRECTION, IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, CROSSED OUT, WHICH READS: to come in as is directed in the leafe before.

TITLE: MS *On the forcers of Conscience*.

- 1 of] ms off
 Lord,] ms Lord
 2 Vowes renounc'd] ms vowes renouncd
 3 widdow'd] ms vacant CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, widow'd
 Pluralitie] ms Plurality
 4 From] ms ffrom
 ye] ms yee
 not abhor'd] ms nott abhorrd
 5 ye] ms yee
 Civill Sword] ms civill sword
 6 our] ms the CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, our
 set] ms sett
 8 ye] ms yee
 and *Rotherford?*] ms & Rotherford.
 9 Life, Learning, Faith and] ms life, learning, faith &
 10 been] ms bin
 11 nam'd and] ms namd &

- 12 shallow] ms hare braind **CROSSED OUT**; IN THE LEFT MARGIN,
 shallow THE WORD hare WAS ORIGINALLY WRITTEN haire
 and] ms &
 call:] ms call;
- 13 we do] ms wee doe
- 14 plots and packing wors] ms plotts & packings worse
- 15 Parliament] ms Parlament
- 16 wholsom and] ms wholesome &
 Shears] ms sheares
- 17 bauk] 1673 bank **CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA**. MS HAS
 Cropp yee as close as Marginall P——s eares
CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, . . . lip your Phylacteries
 though bauke your eares.
- 18 Fears] ms feares
- 19 they] ms you **CROSSED OUT**; ABOVE, they
 clearly] ms cleerly
- 20 *Old Priest*] ms old Preist
 writ] ms writt at THE LAST WORD IS **CROSSED OUT**.
 Large] ms large

ARCADES.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE EDITION OF 1645, AND FROM THE
 TRINITY COLLEGE MANUSCRIPT, WHERE THE MASK IS IN MILTON'S HAND.
 TITLE: ARCADES] 1645 *Arcades*

Part . . . Song.] 1645 IN ROMAN, EXCEPT Darby AND Harefield
 WHICH ARE IN ITALICS.

Entertainment] 1645 entertainment

some] 1645 som

Pastoral Habit] 1645 pastoral habit

MS HAS

Part of a maske

Looke nymphs & shepherds looke heere ends our ques . . .

since at last o^r eyes are blest

CROSSED OUT; BELOW

Arcades

Part of an entertainment at . . .

THE PAGES OF THE MS ON WHICH THIS POEM IS WRITTEN ARE
 WORN OFF ON THE RIGHT MARGINS.

I. Song] ms OMITS.

- I Look Nymphs, and Shepherds look,] ms Looke, Nymphs & shep-
 herds look

- 2 Majesty] 1645 majesty ms majestie
 3 Is] ms is
 we] ms wee
 descry] ms descrie
 4 Too] ms too
 mistook:] ms mistooke
 5 This] ms this
 she] ms shee
 6 To whom] ms to whome
 vows] ms vowes
 and] ms &
 bend,] ms bend
 7 Heer] ms heere
 solemn] ms sollemne
 search] ms search THE r IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
 end.] ms end
 8 raise,] ms raise
 9 Seem'd] ms seem'd
 lavish and profuse,] ms lavish, & profuse
 10 We may justly now accuse] ms now seemes guiltie of abuse NOT
 CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, wee may justly now accuse
 11 Of] ms and THE LINE IS REWRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN
 AND BEGINS WITH of
 praise,] ms praise
 12 Less] ms lesse
 half] ms halfe
 we find exprest,] ms she hath express't IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
 wee find express't,
 13 Envy] ms Envie
 conceal] ms her hide CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, conceale
 rest.] ms rest
 14 Mark] ms Marke
 spreads,] ms spreads
 15 In] ms in
 throne,] ms throne
 16 Shooting] ms shooting
 threds,] ms threds
 17 This] ms this
 alone,] ms alone
 18 Sitting] ms seated CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, sitting
 Goddes bright,] ms goddesse bright

- 19 In] ms in
light.] ms light
- 20 Might] ms might
be,] ms be
- 21 Or] ms or
Cybele,] ms Cybele
- 22 Mother] ms mother
hundred] 1645 hunderd
gods;] ms gods
- 23 *Juno*] ms JUNO CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH
INDICATING RESTORATION; ABOVE, Ceres CROSSED OUT.
dare's] ms dares
odds;] ms odds
- 24 Who] ms who
had] ms would have CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, had
- 25 A] ms a
deity] ms diety CONVERTED INTO deity
unparalel'd?] ms unparalel'd.
- STAGE DIRECTION: *As . . . speaks.*] 1645 IN ROMAN. ms The Genius of
y^e wood rises & turning towards them speakes THE WORD rises is
CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, appeares As they offer to come forward
THE WORDS offer to ARE CROSSED OUT.
- 26 *Gen.*] ms Gen
Swains] ms Swayns
disguise,] ms disguise
- 27 eyes,] ms eyes
- 28 ye are, and] ms yo^u are &
- 29 Of] ms of
renowned flood,] ms renouned flood
sung,] ms sung
- 30 *Alpheus,*] ms Alphéus
sluse,] ms sluse
- 31 Stole] ms stole
Seas] ms seas
Arethuse;] ms Arethuse
- 32 ye] ms yee
Roses] ms roses
Wood,] ms wood
- 33 Fair] ms faire
silver-buskin'd] 1645 silver-buskind
and good,] ms & . . . od

- 34 yours, and] yo^{rs} &
 35 Was] ms was
 and] ms &
 36 Mistres] ms mist . . sse THE LOWER PART OF THE LEAF IS TORN.
 princely shrine,] ms shrine
 37 Whom] ms whome
 adore] ms MISSING.
 mine,] ms mine
 38 And] ms and
 helpful] ms helpfull
 39 To further] ms to funder
 this] ms MISSING.
 solemnity;] ms sole . . . tie
 40 And] ms and
 ye where ye] ms yo^u where yo^u
 near] 1645 neer ms neere
 41 What shallow-searching] ms those ve . . . tues w^{ch} dull CROSSED
 OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, what shallow AND ABOVE ve . . . tues
 IS WRITTEN searching
 untold;] ms untold
 42 Which] ms w^{ch}
 these shades] ms the . . .
 43 Have sate] ms have sat
 at, and gaze upon:] ms at . . .
 44 *Jove* I am the powr] ms Jo wer TODD WAS ABLE TO
 READ from Jove I have the power THE WORD have WAS CROSSED
 OUT AND am WRITTEN ABOVE.
 45 Of this fair Wood, and live in Oak'n bowr,] ms & charge of this
 faire w er THE FIRST TWO WORDS ARE CROSSED OUT.
 46 IN MS, ABOVE THIS LINE IS WRITTEN live a thousand yeares
 CROSSED OUT.
 To] ms to
 Saplings] ms saplings
 and curl] ms & curle
 grove] 1673 grove. 1645, ms grove
 47 With Ringlets] ms in ringlets
 quaint;] 1645, ms quaint,
 and] ms &
 wove.] ms wove
 48 And] ms &
 Plants] ms plants

- nightly ill,] ms nightlie ill
 49 Of noisom] ms of noysome
 and] ms or
 chill.] ms chill
 50 And] ms &
 Boughs] ms leaves **CROSSED OUT; ABOVE**, bowes
 evil dew,] ms evill dew
 51 And heal] ms & heale
 harms] ms harmes
 blew,] ms blew
 52 Or] ms & **CROSSED OUT; ABOVE**, or
 cross] ms crosse
 smites,] ms smites
 53 Or] ms or
 Worm] ms worme
 canker'd venom bites.] ms cankered venome bites
 54 When Ev'ning] 1645 When Eev'ning ms when evening
 rise,] ms rise
 55 Over] ms over
 mount,] ms mount
 hallow'd] ms hallowed
 ground,] 1673 groun'd, 1645 ground, ms ground
 56 And] ms and
 odorous] ms odourous
 morn] ms morne
 57 Awakes] ms awakes
 slumbring leaves] ms leaves **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** slum-
 bring leaves
 tasseld] ms tassel'd
 58 Shakes] ms shakes
 thicket,] ms thicket
 haste] ms hast
 about,] ms about
 59 Number] ms & **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** number
 my ranks] ms all my rancks **THE FIRST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.**
 and] ms &
 visit] ms visit **WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.**
 60 and] ms &
 bless,] ms blesse
 61 But els] ms but else
 deep] ms deepe

- drowsines] ms drousinesse
 62 Hath lock't up] 1645 Hath lockt up ms hath chain'd mortalitie
 CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN hath lockt up AND ABOVE
 hath chain'd is WRITTEN mortall eyes THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED
 OUT; FOLLOWED BY sense
 63 To] ms to
 celestial *Sirens* harmony,] ms cælestiall sirens harmonie
 64 That] ms that
 enfolded] ms enfoulded THE u IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
 Sphears,] ms spheares
 65 And] ms and
 shears,] ms sheares
 66 And turn] ms & turning THE ing IS CROSSED OUT.
 Adamantine] ms adamantine
 round,] ms round
 67 On] ms on
 and] ms &
 wound.] ms wound
 68 Such] ms such
 ly,] ms lie
 69 To] ms to
Necessity,] ms Necessity
 70 And keep unsteddy] ms & keepe unsteddie
 law,] ms law
 71 And] ms &
 72 After] ms after
 tune,] ms tune
 hear] ms heare
 73 Of human] ms heare CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY of humaine
 gross] 1645, ms grosse
 ear;] ms eare
 74 And] ms and
 75 The peerles] ms the peerelesse
 immortal praise,] ms immortall praise
 76 Whose] ms whose
 and] ms &
 fit,] ms fit
 77 If] ms if
 78 Inimitable sounds,] ms inimitable sounds
 we go,] ms wée goe
 79 What] ms what

- show,] ms show
 80 assay,] ms assay
 celebrate,] ms celebrate
 81 And] ms and
 ye] ms yo^u
 toward] ms towards
 state;] ms state
 82 Where] ms where
 ye] ms yee
 stemm] ms stemme
 83 Approach, and kiss] ms approach & kisse
 hemm.] ms hemme
 STAGE DIRECTION: 2. SONG.] ms Song
 84 O're] ms Ore
 enamel'd] 1645, ms enameld
 green] ms greene
 85 Where] ms where
 been,] ms been
 86 Follow] ms follow
 sing,] ms sing
 87 And] ms and
 warbled string.] ms war
 88 Under] ms under
 shady] ms shadie
 roof] ms . . . fe of THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 89 Of] ms of
 Elm Star-proof] 1673 Elm-Star-proof 1645 Elm Star-proof
 ms elme sta . . re-prooffe
 90 Follow me,] ms follow me
 91 you] ms yee
 where] ms wher . . .
 sits] 1645 sits,
 92 Clad] ms clad
 befits] ms befitts IN THE RIGHT MARGIN WITH A LINE DRAWN TO
 IT FROM BENEATH befitts IS WRITTEN though yet we CROSSED
 OUT.
 93 Her deity.] ms her deitie
 94 Such a rural Queen] ms such ueene
 95 All *Arcadia* hath not seen.] ms All Ar t scene
 STAGE DIRECTION: 3. SONG.] ms 2 Song
 96 Nymphs and Shepherds] ms nymphs & shepherds

JUSTA
EDOVARDO KING
naufrago,
ab
Amicis mœrentibus,
an. oris
&
μενείας χάριν.

Si rectè calculum ponas, ubique naufragium est.
Pet. Arb.

CANTABRIGIÆ:

Apud Thomam Buck, & Rogerum Daniel, celeberrimæ
Academiæ typographos. 1638.

Obsequies to
the memorie
of
M^r EDWARD
KING,

Anno Dom.
1638.



Printed by *Th. Buck*, and *R. Daniel*,
printers to the *Universitie* of
Cambridge. 1638.

- 97 By sandy] ms by sandie
Lillied banks,] 1645 Lillied banks. ms lillied bancks
- 98 hoar,] ms hoare
- 99 Trip] ms trip
ranks,] ms rancks
- 100 Though] ms though
loss] ms losse
deplore,] ms deplore
- 101 A] ms a
soyl] ms soyle
ye thanks.] ms you thanks
- 102 stony *Mænalus*,] ms stonie Mænalus
- 103 Bring] ms bring
Flocks, and] ms flocks &
us,] ms us.
- 104 Here ye] ms heere yee
greater] 1673 geater 1645 greater ms greater THE er IS
CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, er
grace,] ms grace
- 105 To] ms to
Lady] ms ladie
place.] ms place
- 106 MS HAS ONLY THE BEGINNINGS OF LINES 106-107, WRITTEN IN
THE MARGIN.
Though] ms though THE REST IS MISSING.
Mistress] 1645 Mistres
- 107 Yet *Syrinx* well] ms yet CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY W . . .
UNDERNEATH IS WRITTEN *Syrinx*
- 108 rural Queen] ms rurall Queene
- 109 All] ms As CHANGED INTO All
seen.] 1673 seen, 1645 seen. ms scene

LYCIDAS.

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM "Justa Edovardo King, 1638," REFERRED TO AS 1638, FROM THE COPY OF THE EDITION OF 1638 IN THE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY, CAMBRIDGE, CORRECTED IN MILTON'S HAND, REFERRED TO AS UNIV LIB, FROM THE EDITION OF 1645, AND FROM THE MANUSCRIPT IN THE LIBRARY OF TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, WHERE THE POEM IS WRITTEN IN MILTON'S HAND.

TITLE: LYCIDAS.] 1638 *Lycidas*. 1645 *Lycidas*. ms *Lycidas*
In this . . . height.] 1638 OMITTS. 1645 IN ROMAN, EXCEPT

Chester AND Irish, WHICH ARE IN ITALICS. MS In this Monodie the author bewails a lerned freind unfortunately drownd in his passage from Chester on the Irish seas 1637 ABOVE IS WRITTEN, CROSSED OUT, Novemb: 1637.

unfortunately] 1645, MS unfortunately

Clergie] 1645 Clergy

foretells] 1645 foretels

- 1 MS HAS TWO COPIES OF LINES 1-14; THE FIRST, EVIDENTLY A ROUGH DRAFT, IS ON PAGE [30], WHERE ARE FOUND OTHER PASSAGES OF THE POEM IN ROUGH DRAFTS, AND IS REFERRED TO AS MS 1; THE SECOND IS IN THE COPY OF THE POEM AND IS REFERRED TO AS MS 2.

Yet] MS 1 yet 1638 IS PRINTED THROUGHOUT IN ITALICS.

more,] MS 1, MS 2 more

ye] MS 2 yee

Laurels,] 1638 laurels, MS 1 laurells MS 2 Laurells,

more] 1638 more,

- 2 Ye] MS 1 ye MS 2 Yee

Myrtles] 1638 myrtles MS 1 myrtl's MS 2 myrtle's

brown,] MS 1, MS 2 browne

Ivy] 1638 ivy MS 1, MS 2 Ivie

never sear,] 1638 never-sere, 1645 never-sear, MS 1, MS 2 never sere

- 3 com] 1638, MS 1, MS 2 come

Berries] 1638, MS 1, MS 2 berries

crude,] MS 1, MS 2 crude

- 4 And with forc'd fingers rude,] 1638 And with forc'd fingers rude MS 1 before the mellowing yeare CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY and wth forc't fingers rude MS 2 and wth forc't fingers rude MS 1 AND MS 2 DO NOT USUALLY EMPLOY CAPITALS AT THE BEGINNINGS OF LINES OR PUNCTUATION AT THE ENDS. THESE PECULIARITIES WILL NOT BE FURTHER NOTICED, ALTHOUGH EXCEPTIONS WILL BE RECORDED.

- 5 Shatter your leaves] MS 1 and crop yo^r young CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY shatter yo^r leaves year.] 1638, MS 2 yeare. MS 1 yeare

- 6 dear,] 1638, MS 1, MS 2 deare

- 7 Compells] 1645 Compels

disturb] MS 1, MS 2 disturbe

- 8 For] MS 1 young CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY for

- prime,] 1645 prime
 9 Young *Lycidas*,] 1638 (Young Lycidas!) MS 1 young Lycidas
 peer:] 1638 peere. MS 1, MS 2 peere
 10 not] MS 1 not WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
Lycidas?] MS 1 Lycidas
 he knew] UNIV LIB, MS 1, MS 2 he well knew
 11 Himself] MS 1, MS 2 himselfe
 sing, and] MS 1 sing &
 lofty rhyme.] MS 1, MS 2 loftie rime
 12 watry bear] 1638 watry biere MS 1, MS 2 watrie beare
 13 wind,] 1638 wind
 14 som] 1638, MS 1, MS 2 some
 tear.] 1638 tear.! BOTH 1638 AND UNIV LIB HAVE AN EXCLA-
 MATION MARK AFTER THE PERIOD. MS 1, MS 2 teare
 15 Begin then,] MS Begin then
 well,] 1638 well
 16 seat] MS seate
 spring,] 1638 spring;
 17 somewhat] 1645, MS somewhat
 sweep] MS sweepe
 string.] 1638 string:
 18 denial] 1638 deniall
 vain] MS vaine
 excuse,] 1638 excuse.
 19 some] 1645 som
 Muse] MS muse
 20 lucky] MS luckie
 Urn] 1638 urn MS urne
 21 passes] 1638 passes,
 turn,] 1638 turn MS turne
 22 And] MS to CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED BY and
 fair] MS faire
 shrowd] 1638, MS shroud
 23 IN THE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY, CAMBRIDGE, IS A SCRAP OF PROOF
 OF 1638, LINES 23-35, WITH CORRECTIONS, WHICH MAY OR MAY
 NOT BE BY MILTON. BESIDES INDICATING BROKEN FONTS, THIS
 PROOF INSERTS A HYPHEN IN eye-lids, L. 26, AND a-field, L. 27,
 AND PLACES A PERIOD AFTER wheel IN L. 31.
 we] MS wee
 nurst] MS nurs't
 self-same] MS selfe same

- 24 flock;] 1638 flock, ms flock
fountain] ms fontaine
rill.] 1638 rill;
- 25 1638 DOES NOT INDENT THIS LINE. MS MAKES A NEW PARAGRAPH
BY BEGINNING THE LINE IN THE LEFT MARGIN.
both,] ms both
Lawns] 1638 lawns ms Launs
- 26 opening] 1638 glimmering ms glimmering ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN
THE RIGHT MARGIN, opening
eye-lids] ms eyelids
morn] ms morne
- 27 We] ms wee
a field] 1638 a-field ms afeild
- 28 time] ms tyme
Gray-fly] 1638 gray-fly ms gray fly
sultry horn] ms sultrie horne
- 29 Batt'ning] ms batning
- 30 Star that] 1638 ev'n-starre bright ms ev'n starre bright THE
FIRST AND LAST WORDS ARE ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY that
rose, at Ev'ning, bright,] 1638 OMITTS. 1645 rose, at Ev'ning,
bright ms rose in Evning bright
- 31 Heav'ns] 1638 heav'ns ms heavens
slop'd] ms sloapt
westering] 1638 burnisht ms burnisht ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE
RIGHT MARGIN, westring
wheel] ms weele
- 32 Mean] ms meane
Rural] 1638, ms rurall
mute,] 1638 mute
- 33 Temper'd] ms tempd
Oaten] 1638, ms oaten
Flute,] 1638 flute: ms flute
- 34 Satyrs] 1638 Satyres
danc'd,] ms danc't;
clov'n] 1638 cloven ms clov'en
heel,] 1638 heel ms heele
- 36 *Damætas*] 1638 Dametas 1645 *Damætas* ms *Damœtas*
hear] 1638, ms heare
- 37 O] 1638 oh
heavy] ms heavie
change,] ms change

- gon] 1638 gone MS gone **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** gone
 38 gon] 1638 gone
 return] MS returne
 39 Shepherd] 1638 shepherds MS shepheard
 Woods,] 1638 woods, MS woods
 Caves,] 1638, MS caves
 40 wilde] 1638, MS wild
 Thyme] 1638 thyme MS Thyme,
 Vine] 1638, MS vine
 o'regrown] 1638 oregrown MS oregrowne
 41 their] MS thire
 echoes] MS Eccho **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** Echo's
 mourn] MS mourne
 42 Willows,] 1638 willows MS willows,
 Hazle Copses] 1638 hasil-copses MS haze'l copses
 green,] 1638 green MS greene
 43 seen,] 1638 seen MS seene
 44 their] MS thire
 Leaves] 1638 leaves MS leavs
 layes] MS lays
 45 Canker] 1638, MS canker
 Rose] 1638, MS rose
 46 Taint-worm] 1638 taint-worm MS taint-worme
 Herds] 1638 herds MS heards
 47 Frost] 1638, MS frost
 Flowers,] 1638 flowers MS flowrs
 their] MS thire
 wardrop] 1638 wardrobe MS buttons **CROSSED OUT; IN THE**
RIGHT MARGIN, wardrope
 wear] MS weare **CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH**
INDICATING RESTORATION; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, beare CROSSED
OUT; AFTER wardrope IS WRITTEN weare
 48 White Thorn] 1638 white-thorn 1645 White thorn MS white
 thorne
 49 Such,] MS such
Lycidas,] MS Lycidas
 loss] 1638, MS losse
 Shepherds] 1638 shepherds MS shepheards
 ear] 1638, MS eare
 50 1638 DOES NOT INDENT THIS LINE.
 ye] MS yee

- Nymphs] 1638 Nimphs, ms nymphs
 remorseless] 1638, ms remorselesse
 deep] ms deepe
 51 o're] 1638, ms ore
 your] ms yo^r FOLLOWED BY YOUN OR PERHAPS YOUR REPEATED
 BY MISTAKE; THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 lov'd] 1638 lord UNIV LIB CORRECTS TO lov'd
 52 ye] ms yee
 steep] ms steepe
 53 your] 1638 the UNIV LIB CORRECTS TO your
Bards,] 1638 Bards ms bards
Druids,] 1638, 1645 *Druids* ms Drüids
 ly] 1638, ms lie
 54 shaggy] 1638, ms shaggie
 55 spreads] ms spreds
 stream] ms streame
 56 Ay] 1638 Ah
 me,] ms mee
 dream] ms dreame
 57 Had ye] ms had yee CROSSED OUT.
 bin] 1638 been
 there—] ms there,
 for] ms for CROSSED OUT.
 don?] 1638 done? ms don?
 58-63 MS HAS TWO COPIES OF THESE LINES; ONE IN THE COPY OF
 THE POEM, REFERRED TO AS MS 1 AND ONE WRITTEN OUT AT THE
 BOTTOM OF PAGE [30], REFERRED TO AS MS 2. MS 1 HAS
 what could the golden hayrd Calliope
 for her inchaunting son
 when shee beheld (the gods farre sighted bee)
 his goarie scalpe rowle downe the Thracian lee
 THE FIRST, THIRD AND FOURTH OF THESE LINES ARE CROSSED
 OUT AND IN THE RIGHT MARGIN IS WRITTEN
 whome universal nature might lament
 and heaven and hel deplore
 when his divine head downe the streame was sent
 downe the swift Hebrus to the Lesbian shore.
 IN THESE LINES THE WORDS and heaven and hel deplore when his
 divine head downe ARE CROSSED OUT. MS 2 HAS LINES 58-63
 MUCH THE SAME AS IN THE TEXT.
 58 Muse] ms 2 muse

- self] ms 2 selfe
 59 Muse] ms 2 muse
 self] 1638, 1645 self, ms 2 selfe
 inchanting] ms 1 inchaunting
 son] 1638 sonne?
 MS 2 REPEATS for her inchanting son AS THE NEXT LINE; CROSSED OUT.
- 60 Whom] ms 1, ms 2 whome
 Universal] 1638 universall ms 1, ms 2 universal
 did] ms 1 might ms 2 might CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, did
 61 roar,] 1638 rore ms 2 roare
 62 goary] ms 2 divine CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, gorie IN THE LEFT MARGIN, goarie
 down] ms 1, ms 2 downe
 stream] ms 1, ms 2 streame
 63 down] ms 1, ms 2 downe
Lesbian] 1645 *Letbian*
 shore] ms 2 shoare.
- 64 Alas] ms Alas 1638 DOES NOT INDENT THIS LINE.
 What] 1638, ms what
 uncessant] ms incessant
- 65 tend] 1673 end
 slighted] ms slighteds THE s IS CROSSED OUT.
 Shepherds] 1638 shepherds ms shepheards
- 66 strictly] 1638 stridly
 thankless] 1638, ms thanklesse 1645 thankles
 Muse,] 1638 Muse? ms muse
- 67 don] 1638 done
 use,] 1638 do, UNIV LIB CORRECTS TO use MS use
- 69 Or with] 1638 Hid in ms hid in CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY or with
Neæra's] 1638 Neera's
 hair?] ms haire?
- 70 spur] 1638, ms spurre
 clear] ms cleere
 raise] 1638 raise,
- 71 infirmity] 1638, ms infirmitie
 Noble] 1638, ms noble
- 72 scorn] ms scorne
 dayes] ms days
- 73 fair] ms faire

- Guerdon] 1638, ms guerdon
 when] 1638 where
 we] ms wee
 74 think] ms thinke
 75 *Fury*] 1638, ms *Furie*
 shears] ms sheares
 76 thin spun] 1638, 1645, ms thin-spun
 life.] '1638 life;
 77 *Phœbus*] 1638 Phebus
 touch'd] ms touch't
 ears;] 1638 eares. ms eares,
 78 grows] 1638 growes
 on] MS ON WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 mortal] 1638, ms mortall
 soil] ms soile
 79 glistering] 1638 glistring
 foil] ms foile
 80 rumour] ms rumor
 lies,] 1638 lies;
 81 lives] 1638 lives,
 spreads] 1638 spreads
 eyes,] 1638 eyes
 82 perfet] 1638, ms perfect
 witnes] 1638, ms witnesse
 all-judging] 1645 all judging
Jove;] 1638 Jove:
 84 Heav'n] 1638, ms heav'n
 85 1638 DOES NOT INDENT THIS LINE.
 O] 1638, ms Oh
 Fountain] 1638 fountain ms Fountaine
 honour'd] MS smooth CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
 fam'd CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY honour'd
 86 Smooth-sliding] ms soft sliding THE FIRST WORD IS CROSSED
 OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, smooth
Mincius,] ms Mincius
 vocal] 1638, 1645, ms vocall
 reeds,] 1638 reeds;
 87 strain] ms straine
 mood:] 1638 mood.
 88 Oat] 1638 oat 1645 Oate ms oate
 89 Herald] 1638 herald

- Sea] 1638 sea
 90 *Neptune's*] 1638, ms Neptunes
 plea,] 1638 plea.
 91 ask'd] ms askt
 Waves] 1638, ms waves
 ask'd] ms askt
 Fellow] 1638 felon ms fellow
 Winds] 1638, 1645, ms winds
 92 swain?] ms swaine ?
 93 wings] 1638, ms wings,
 94 blows] 1638 blowes
 Promontory;] 1638 Promontorie: 1645 Promontory, ms
 promontorie
 95 story,] 1638 storie; ms storie
 96 their] ms thire
 97 stray'd,] 1638 stray'd; ms straid
 98 Air] 1638, ms aire 1645 Ayr
 calm,] ms calme
 level] ms levell
 brine,] 1638 brine
 99 Sleek] ms sleeke
 play'd.] 1638 play'd: ms plaid
 100 fatal] 1638, 1645, ms fatall
 Bark] 1638 bark, ms barke
 103 1638 DOES NOT INDENT THIS LINE.
Camus,] 1638 Chamus ms Camus
 reverend Sire,] 1638 (reverend sire) ms reverend sire
 104 Mantle hairy] 1638, ms mantle hairie
 Bonnet] 1638, ms bonnet
 105 Inwrought] ms scraul'd ore NOT CROSSED OUT, BUT MARKED
 WITH X AND IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, MARKED WITH A SIMILAR
 SIGN, inwraught
 106 flower] ms flowre
 woe.] 1638 wo;
 107 Ah;] 1638, 1645 Ah! ms ah
 Who] 1638, ms who
 reft (quoth he)] ms reft, quoth he,
 dearest] ms deerest
 108 came,] ms came
 go] ms goe
 109 Pilot] ms pylot

- 110 Two] ms tow
 massy] 1638, ms massie
 Keyes] 1638 keyes ms keys
 metals] 1638 metalls ms mettalls
 twain] ms twaine
 111 (The] ms the
 Golden] 1638, ms golden
 Iron] 1638, ms iron
 amain)] ms amaine
 112 shook] ms shooke
 Miter'd] 1638 mitred ms mitre'd
 locks,] ms locks
 stern] ms sterne
 113 thee,] 1645, ms thee
 swain] 1645 swain. ms swaine
 114 Anow] 1638 Enough ms anough
 their] ms thire
 sake,] 1638 sake
 115 Creep] ms creepe,
 intrude,] 1638 intrude
 climb] 1638 climbe ms clime
 116 reck'ning] 1638 reckoning ms reckning
 118 guest;] 1638, 1645 guest.
 119 mouthes] ms mouths
 scarce] ms scarce
 120 Sheep-hook] 1638 sheephook ms sheephooke
 learn'd] ms learn't
 els] 1638, ms else
 121 Herdmans] 1638 herdmans ms heardsmans
 122 What] 1638, ms what
 They] 1638, ms they
 123 list,] 1638 list
 their] ms thire
 lean] ms leane
 flashy] 1638, ms flashie
 124 their] ms thire
 Pipes] 1638, ms pipes
 125 hungry] ms hungrie
 Sheep] 1638 sheep ms sheepe
 look up,] ms looke up
 126 swoln] ms swolne

- 127 foul] ms foule
spread] ms spred
- 128 grim] 1638 grimme
Woolf] 1638 wolf ms wolfe
privy] ms privie
- 129 Daily] ms dayly
devours] 1638 devoures
nothing] 1638 little ms nothing **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, little**
sed,] 1638 said.
- 130 two-handed] ms tow-handed
door] 1638 doore ms dore
- 131 ready] ms readie
once,] ms once
and smite] 1638 and smites
- 132 Return] 1638 Return, ms Returne
Alpheus,] ms *Alpheus*
dread] ms dred
past,] 1638 past
- 133 streams;] ms streams,
Return] 1638 return, ms returne
- 134 Vales,] 1638 vales, ms vales
- 135 Their] ms thire
Bells] 1638, ms bells 1645 Bels
Flourets] 1638, ms flowrets
- 136 Ye valleys] ms yee vallies
low] 1638 low,
milde] 1638, ms mild
whispers] ms wispers
use,] 1638 use
- 137 shades] ms shades,
winds,] 1638 winds
gushing] ms goshing **THE O IS CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, u**
- 138 Star] 1638, ms starre
sparely] ms sparely **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, faintly CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, sparely**
- 139 Throw] ms bring **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, throw**
enameld] 1638 enammell'd ms enamel'd
- 140 green] ms greene
terf] 1638 turf ms terfe
showres] ms showrs

141 vernal] 1638 vernall
flowres] 1638 flowers ms flowrs

142-150 THESE LINES ARE NOT WRITTEN IN THE COPY OF THE POEM IN MS, BUT ON PAGE [30] WHERE THE PREVIOUS ROUGH DRAFTS ARE WRITTEN; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN OF THE COPY OF THE POEM AFTER LINE 141 IS WRITTEN Bring the rathe &c. WITH A LINE DRAWN TO SHOW WHERE THE PASSAGE IS TO BE INSERTED. ON PAGE [30] ARE TWO COPIES OF THIS PASSAGE; THE FIRST COPY, WHICH IS DELETED, IS REFERRED TO AS MS 1; THE SECOND COPY AS MS 2. MS 1, EVIDENTLY THE FIRST DRAFT, READS THUS:

Bring the rathe primrose that unwedded dies
colouring the pale cheeke of uninjoyd love
and that sad floure that strove
to write his owne woes on the vermeil graine
next adde Narcissus y^t still weeps in vaine
the woodbine and y^e pancie freak't wth jet
the glowing violet
the cowslip wan that hangs his pensive head
and every bud that sorrows liverie weares
let Daffadillies fill thire cups with teares
bid Amaranthus all his beautie shed
to strew the laureat herse &c.

AT THE BEGINNING OF THE SECOND LINE IS WRITTEN collu
CROSSED OUT; IN LINE TEN with IS WRITTEN ABOVE.

142 Bring] ms 1, ms 2 Bring
Primrose] 1638 primerose ms 1, ms 2 primrose
forsaken] ms 1 unwedded
dies.] 1638 dies,
143 Crow-toe,] 1638 crow-toe, ms 2 crowtoe
Gessamine] 1638 gessamine ms 2 Gessamin
144 The white Pink,] 1638 The white pink, ms 1 the woodbine
ms 2 the white pinke,
the] ms 2 y^e WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
Pansie] 1638, ms 2 pansie ms 1 pancie
freakt] ms 1 freak't
jeat] ms 1, ms 2 jet
145 Violet.] 1638 violet,
146 Musk-rose] 1638 musk-rose ms 2 muske rose
the well attir'd Woodbine] 1638 the well-attir'd wood-bine
ms 2 the garish columbine CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, the well-attir'd
woodbine

- 147 With Cowslips] 1638 With cowslips ms 1 the cowslip ms 2
 wth cowslips
 hang] ms 1 hangs
 the] ms 1 his
 head] 1645 hed
- 148 flower] ms 1 bud
 sad embroidery wears] ms 1 sorrows liverie weares ms 2 sad
 escutcheon beares THE SECOND WORD, NOT CROSSED OUT, IS
 MARKED WITH THE SIGN X AND IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, MARKED
 WITH A SIMILAR SIGN, IS imbroiderie THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED
 OUT; ABOVE, weare IN THE RIGHT MARGIN AFTER imbroiderie IS
 WRITTEN beares CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, weares
- 149 IN MS 1 AND MS 2 LINES 149-150 ARE WRITTEN IN REVERSE
 ORDER; IN MS 2 THEY ARE MARKED FOR TRANSPOSITION.
Amarantus] 1638, 1645 *Amaranthus* ms 1, ms 2 *Amaranthus*
 beauty] ms 1 beautie ms 2 beauties
- 150 And] ms 1 let ms 2 let CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, &
 Daffadillies] 1638, ms 2 daffadillies
 their] ms 1, ms 2 thire
 with] ms 1 with WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 tears] ms 1, ms 2 teares
- 151 To strew] ms 2 to strew &c.
 Laureat] 1638, ms, ms 1 laureat
 Herse] 1638, ms herse ms 1 herse &c.
Lycid] ms *Lycid*'
- 153 frail] ms sad CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, fraile IN THE RIGHT MAR-
 GIN, fraile
 surmise.] 1638 surmise;
- 154 me!] ms mee
 Whilst] 1638 whil'st ms whilst
 the] ms y^e WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 shores,] 1638 shores ms floods CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT
 MARGIN, shoars
 Seas] 1638, ms seas
- 155 far] 1638, ms farre
 hurl'd] 1645 hurld
- 156 stormy] ms stormie
Hebrides] 1638, 1645 *Hebrides*,
- 157 perhaps] ms phapps
 whelming] 1638 humming UNIV LIB CORRECTS TO whelming
 ms humming

- 158 bottom] ms bottome
 159 vows] 1638 vowes
 deny'd] 1638, ms deni'd
 160 *Bellerus*] ms Corineus CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
 Bellerus
 161 Mount] 1638, ms mount
 162 *Namancos*] ms Namancos THE S IS CROSSED OUT, BUT HAS A
 LINE UNDERNEATH; ABOVE, s
 163 Look] ms looke
 now,] ms now
 ruth.] 1638 ruth, ms ruth
 164 And,] ms and
 ye] ms yee
Dolphins,] 1638 dolphins, ms Dolphins
 haples] 1638, ms haplesse
 165 MS HAS LINE 165 AND THE FIRST THREE WORDS OF LINE 166,
 BUT THERE BREAKS OFF. THE COPY, HOWEVER, IS CONTINUED
 ON THE NEXT PAGE WITH LINE 165, THUS GIVING TWO COPIES OF
 LINE 165 AND PART OF LINE 166. IN RECORDING VARIANT READ-
 INGS FOR THIS LINE AND A HALF, THE FIRST COPY IS REFERRED TO
 AS MS 1 AND THE SECOND AS MS 2.
 Weep] ms 1, ms 2 Weepe
 more,] ms 1, ms 2 more
 woful] 1638, ms 1, ms 2 wofull
 Shepherds] 1638 shepherds, ms 1, ms 2 shepherds
 weep] ms 1, ms 2 weepe
 more,] 1638 more;
 167 Sunk] ms sunck
 watry] ms watrie
 floar,] 1638 floore: ms floare
 168 day-star] 1638 day-starre ms day starre
 169 And] ms &
 170 beams, and] ms beams &
 new spangled] ms newspangled
 Ore,] 1638, ms ore 1645 Ore;
 171 Flames] ms flams
 forehead] ms forhead
 sky] 1638, ms skie
 172 low,] ms low
 high,] 1638 high ms high CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY high
 173 dear] ms deare

- walk'd] ms walkt
 waves] 1638 waves; ms waves:
 174 groves,] ms groves
 175 oozy] 1638 oazie IN UNIV LIB THE a IS CROSSED OUT AND O IS
 WRITTEN ABOVE; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN THE WORD IS WRITTEN
 oosie ms oozie
 Lock's] 1638, ms locks
 176 And hears] 1638 And heares ms listening CROSSED OUT; PRE-
 CEDED IN THE MARGIN BY & heares
 nuptial] 1638, 1645, ms nuptiall
 Song,] 1638 song; ms song
 177 1638 OMITTS THIS LINE. IN UNIV LIB IT IS WRITTEN IN THE
 RIGHT MARGIN.
 In] UNIV LIB in
 Kingdoms] ms, UNIV LIB kingdoms
 meek] UNIV LIB meeke
 joy] UNIV LIB Joy
 and] ms &
 love.] UNIV LIB love
 178 entertain] ms entertaine
 above,] 1638 above
 179 solemn] ms sollemne
 troops,] 1638 troupes
 Societies] 1638, ms societies
 180 and] ms &
 their] ms thire
 glory] ms glorie
 181 tears] ms teares
 182 Now *Lycidas*] 1638 Now, Lycidas,
 Shepherds] 1638, ms shepherds
 weep] ms weepe
 183 Henceforth] 1645 Hence forth
 shore,] 1638 shore ms shoare
 184, 186 and] ms &
 185 perilous] 1638 perillous ms perillous THE SECOND l IS CROSSED
 OUT.
 flood] 1638 floud
 186 sang] ms sung
 Swain] 1638 swain ms swaine
 Okes] 1638 oaks ms oakes
 187 morn] ms morne

- Sandals] 1638, ms sandals
 gray,] 1638 gray;
 188 touch'd] ms toucht
 Quills] 1638, ms quills
 190 Sun] 1638 sunne
 stretch'd] ms stretcht
 191 the Western] 1638 the western MS westren **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** the wester'n
 Bay] 1638, 1645, ms bay
 192 rose,] ms rose
 twitch'd] ms twitcht
 Mantle] 1638, ms mantle
 blew:] 1638 blew,
 193 Woods,] 1638, ms woods
 Pastures] 1638 pastures ms pasturs
 1638 AT THE END HAS THE INITIALS J. M. UNIV LIB ADDS ilton.

COMUS.

VARIANT READINGS ARE RECORDED FROM THE FOLLOWING: THE EDITION OF 1637, REFERRED TO AS 1637; THE EDITION OF 1645, REFERRED TO AS 1645; THE MANUSCRIPT IN THE LIBRARY OF TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, WHERE THE POEM, EXCEPT FOR A FEW ALTERATIONS, IS IN MILTON'S HAND, REFERRED TO AS MS; THE MANUSCRIPT IN THE LIBRARY OF BRIDGEWATER HOUSE, REFERRED TO AS BR; AND MS. ADDITIONAL 11518 IN THE BRITISH MUSEUM, WHICH CONTAINS FIVE OF THE SONGS SET TO MUSIC, REFERRED TO AS MS ADD. REFERENCE IS SOMETIMES MADE TO THE READINGS RECORDED BY WARTON (1785) AND TODD (1801). THE TITLE, COMUS, WAS FIRST USED IN THE STAGE VERSION IN 1737; IT WAS LATER USED BY DALTON IN HIS EDITION IN 1747.

TITLE-PAGE: THE TITLE-PAGE OF 1637 IS

A Maske | presented | At Ludlow Castle, | 1634: | *on Michaelmasse night, before the* | Right Honorable, | Iohn Earle of Bridgewater, Vicount Brackly, | Lord Præsident of Wales, And one of | His Maiesties most honorable | Privie Counsell. |

*Eheu quid volui misero mihi: floribus austrum
 Perditus*—————

London, | Printed for Hvmpfrey Robinson, | at the signe of the *Three Pidgeons* in | *Pauls Church-yard*. 1637.

1645 HAS A SEPARATE TITLE-PAGE WHICH RUNS

A | Mask | Of the same | Author | Presented | At *Ludlow-Castle*, | 1634. | Before | The Earl of Bridgewater | Then President of Wales. |

Anno Dom. 1645.

BR HAS THE FOLLOWING:

A Maske | Represented before the right | ho^{ble}: the Earle of Bridgewater | Lord president of Wales and the | right ho^{ble}: the Countesse of | Bridgewater. | At Ludlow Castle the | 29th of September 1634

FOLLOWING THE TITLE-PAGE, 1637 AND 1645 HAVE A DEDICATION, HERE PRINTED FROM THE EDITION OF 1645.

To the Right Honourable, John Lord Vicount Bracly, Son and Heir apparent to the Earl of *Bridgewater*, &c.

My Lord,

THis Poem, which receiv'd its first occasion of Birth from your Self, and others of your Noble Family, and much honour from your own Person in the performance, now returns again to make a finall Dedication of it self to you. Although not openly acknowledg'd by the Author, yet it is a legitimate off-spring, so lovely, and so much desired, that the often Copying of it hath tir'd my Pen to give my severall friends satisfaction, and brought me to a necessity of producing it to the publike view; and now to offer it up in all rightfull devotion to those fair Hopes, and rare Endowments of your much-promising Youth, which give a full assurance, to all that know you, of a future excellence. Live sweet Lord to be the honour of your Name, and receive this as your own, from the hands of him, who hath by many favours been long oblig'd to your most honour'd Parents, and as in this representation your attendant Thyrsis, so now in all reall expression

Your faithfull, and most humble Servant

H. LAWES.

VARIANT READINGS FROM THE EDITION OF 1637 ARE AS FOLLOWS:

HEADING: Honourable] *Honorable*

Lord Vicount] *Lord Vicount*

Heir] *heire*

Earl] *Earle,*

of] *of*

1 Poem] *Poem*

Birth] birth

Self] selfe

2 *Noble Family] noble familie*

3 *again] againe*

Dedication] dedication

4 *self] selfe*

6 *Copying] copying*

Pen] pen 1637 INSERTS AS A RUNNING TITLE AT THE TOP OF THE

PAGE: The Epistle Dedicatorie.

- 7 *necessity*] *necessitie*
publike] *publick*
8 *fair Hopes*] *faire hopes*
11 *honour*] *houour*
own] *owne*
12 *been*] *beene*
13 *representation*] *repræsentation*
15 *Your faithfull, and most*] *your faithfull, and most*
Servant] *Servant,*

THE EDITION OF 1645 INSERTS ON THE NEXT THREE PAGES:

The Copy of a Letter Writt'n By Sir HENRY WOOTTON, To the Author, upon the following Poem.

From the Colledge, this 13. of April, 1638.

Sir,

It was a special favour, when you lately bestowed upon me here, the first taste of your acquaintance, though no longer then to make me know that I wanted more time to value it, and to enjoy it rightly; and in truth, if I could then have imagined your farther stay in these parts, which I understood afterwards by Mr. *H.*, I would have been bold in our vulgar phrase to mend my draught (for you left me with an extreme thirst) and to have begged your conversation again, joyntly with your said learned Friend, at a poor meal or two, that we might have banded together som good Authors of the antient time: Among which, I observed you to have been familiar.

Since your going, you have charg'd me with new Obligations, both for a very kinde Letter from you dated the sixth of this Month, and for a dainty peece of entertainment which came therewith. Wherin I should much commend the Tragical part, if the Lyrical did not ravish me with a certain Dorique delicacy in your Songs and Odes, wherunto I must plainly confess to have seen yet nothing parallel in our Language: *Ipsa molli-ties*. But I must not omit to tell you, that I now onely owe you thanks for intimating unto me (how modestly soever) the true Artificer. For the work it self, I had view'd som good while before, with singular delight, having receiv'd it from our common Friend Mr. *R.* in the very close of the late *R.*'s Poems, Printed at *Oxford*, wherunto it was added (as I now suppose) that the Accessory might help out the Principal, according to the Art of *Stationers*, and to leave the Reader *Con la bocca dolce*.

Now Sir, concerning your travels, wherin I may challenge a little more priviledge of Discours with you; I suppose you will not blanch *Paris* in your way; therefore I have been bold to trouble you with a few lines

to Mr. *M. B.* whom you shall easily find attending the young Lord *S.* as his Governour, and you may surely receive from him good directions for the shaping of your farther journey into *Italy*, where he did reside by my choice som time for the King, after mine own recess from *Venice*.

I should think that your best Line will be thorow the whole length of *France* to *Marseilles*, and thence by Sea to *Genoa*, whence the passage into *Tuscany* is as Diurnal as a *Gravesend* Barge: I hasten as you do to *Florence*, or *Siena*, the rather to tell you a short story from the interest you have given me in your safety.

At *Siena* I was tabled in the House of one *Alberto Scipioni* an old *Roman* Courtier in dangerous times, having bin Steward to the *Duca di Pagliano*, who with all his Family were strangled, save this onely man that escap'd by foresight of the Tempest: With him I had often much chat of those affairs; Into which he took pleasure to look back from his Native Harbour; and at my departure toward *Rome* (which had been the center of his experience) I had wonn confidence enough to beg his advice, how I might carry my self securely there, without offence of others, or of mine own conscience. *Signor Arrigo mio* (sayes he) *I pensieri stretti, & il viso sciolto* will go safely over the whole World: Of which *Delphian* Oracle (for so I have found it) your judgement doth need no commentary; and therfore (Sir) I will commit you with it to the best of all securities, Gods dear love, remaining

Your Friend as much at command
as any of longer date

Henry Wootton.

Postscript.

Sir, I have expresly sent this my Foot-boy to prevent your departure without som acknowledgement from me of the receipt of your obliging Letter, having my self through som busines, I know not how, neglected the ordinary conveyance. In any part where I shall understand you fixed, I shall be glad, and diligent to entertain you with Home-Novelties; even for som fomentation of our friendship, too soon interrupted in the Cradle.

ON THE NEXT PAGE IN 1645 FOLLOWS:

THE PERSONS.

The attendant Spirit afterwards in the habit of *Thyrsis*.

Comus with his crew.

The Lady.

1. Brother.

2. Brother.

Sabrina the Nymph.

The cheif persons which presented, were

The Lord Bracly,

Mr. Thomas Egerton his Brother,

The Lady Alice Egerton.

1637 GIVES THE LIST AT THE END OF THE POEM, AS FOLLOWS:

The principall persons in this Maske; were

The Lord Bracly,

Mr. Thomas Egerton,

The Lady Alice

Egerton.

BR GIVES THE LIST AT THE FOOT OF THE TITLE-PAGE, AS FOLLOWS:

The chiefe persons in the rep^{re}sentacōn were.

The Lord Brackley

Mr. Thomas

The Lady Alice

Egerton.

Author Jo: Milton. THESE LAST THREE WORDS ARE IN A DIFFERENT HAND.

TITLE: A Mask . . . 1634. &c.] 1637 A Maske | performed before | the

Præsident of Wales | at Ludlow, 1634. ms A maske 1634.

BR A Maske.

STAGE DIRECTION: The] ms the

Scene] ms scene BR Sceane

wilde Wood.] 1637, ms wild wood. BR wild wood,

The attendant . . . enters.] ms A Guardian spirit, or Dæmon

BR then a guardian Spiritt or demon descendes or enters

- 1 BR OPENS WITH A SONG OF TWENTY LINES, TRANSFERRED, EXCEPT THE SEVENTEENTH LINE, WITH SOME CHANGES, FROM THE EPILOGUE, LINES 975-982 AND 987-995, 997-998.

starry] 1637, ms, BR starrie

Court] ms court BR Courte

- 2 My] ms, BR my MS AND BR DO NOT USUALLY EMPLOY CAPITALS AT THE BEGINNING OF LINES, EXCEPT WHEN THE LINE BEGINS A PARAGRAPH, OR BEGINS WITH THE FIRST PERSONAL PRONOUN OR A PROPER NAME. THIS PECULIARITY WILL NOT BE FURTHER NOTICED, THOUGH EXCEPTIONS WILL BE RECORDED.

mansion] BR Mansion

immortal] 1637, BR immortall ms iñmortall

shapes] 1673 shape 1637, 1645, ms, BR shapes

- 3 aerial] 1637 aëreall 1645 aëreal ms, BR aereall

Spirits] ms spirits BR spiritts

insphear'd] BR inspheard

- 4 Regions] ms, BR regions

milde] 1637, ms mild BR mylde

calm] 1637, MS calme BR Calme

and] MS &

serene] BR Cerene

Air,] 1637 aire, 1645 Ayr, MS aire BR ayre

AFTER THIS LINE MS HAS A DELETED PASSAGE OF FOURTEEN LINES WHICH FINALLY READ AS FOLLOWS:

amidst th Hesperian gardens, on whose bancks
bedew'd wth nectar, & celestiall songs
æternall roses grow, & hyacinth
& fruits of golden rind, on whose faire tree
the scalie-harnest dragon ever keeps
his uninchantèd eye, & round the verge
& sacred limits of this blisfull Isle
the jealous ocean that old river winds
his farre-extended armes till wth steepe fall
halfe his wast flood y^e wide Atlantique fills
& halfe the slow unfadom'd Stygian poole
but soft I was not sent to court yo^r wonder
wth distant worlds, & strange removed clim [es]
yet thence I come and oft frō thence behold

THE FIRST LINE OF THIS PASSAGE ORIGINALLY STOOD amidst the gardens THE LAST LETTER OF the AND THE WORD gardens ARE CROSSED OUT, FOLLOWED BY Hespian gardens, IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, on whose bancks CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE DRAWN UNDER DENOTING RESTORATION; ABOVE, where the banks CROSSED OUT. THE THIRD LINE OF THE PASSAGE WAS FIRST WRITTEN AS THE SECOND LINE, BUT CROSSED OUT. IN THE THIRD LINE grow IS CROSSED OUT, BUT A LINE IS DRAWN UNDER DENOTING FINAL RESTORATION; ABOVE, yeeld CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, blow CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY grow, WHICH IN TURN IS FOLLOWED BY blosme CROSSED OUT. THE FIFTH LINE ORIGINALLY READ wactchfull dragons; THE WORD wactchfull AND THE s IN dragons CROSSED OUT. Uninchantèd IN LINE SIX WAS FIRST never charmed; CROSSED OUT AND uninchantèd WRITTEN ABOVE. IN LINE SEVEN blisfull WAS ORIGINALLY happie; CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, blissfull CROSSED OUT, FOLLOWED BY blisfull. IN LINE ELEVEN Stygian poole FIRST STOOD poole of styx; CROSSED OUT.

FOR LINES TWELVE AND THIRTEEN WERE ORIGINALLY WRITTEN

I doubt me gentle mortalls these may seeme
strange distances to heare & unknown climes

THESE LINES WERE CROSSED OUT AND THE LINES GIVEN IN THE
PASSAGE ABOVE WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.

- 5 Above] MS above WRITTEN IN THE LEFT MARGIN.
smoak] 1637, BR smoake MS smoake THE a IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
and] MS &
stirr] 1637, MS stirre
dim] MS dim, narrow THE COMMA AND THE LAST WORD ARE
CROSSED OUT.
spot,] 1637, MS spot BR spott
- 6 Earth] MS, BR earth
and] MS &
care] BR Care
- 7-8 MS HAS
strive to keepe up a fraile & feavourish beeing
beyond the written date of mortall change
confin'd & pester'd in this pinfold heere
- BEFORE THE FIRST LINE IS 2 AND BEFORE THE THIRD, 1; THE
SECOND LINE IS CROSSED OUT.
- 7 Confin'd,] MS confin'd BR Confinde
and] MS &
pester'd] BR pestered
pin-fold] MS pinfold BR pin fold
here,] MS, BR heere
- 8 keep] 1637, MS, BR keepe
frail,] 1637 fraile, MS, BR fraile
and] MS, BR &
Feaverish] 1637 feaverish MS feavourish BR feavourish
being] MS beeing BR beeing
- 9 the] MS that THE LAST TWO LETTERS ARE CROSSED OUT AND
CONVERTED INTO e
crown] 1637, MS crowne BR Crowne
Vertue] MS, BR vertue
- 10 mortal] 1637, MS, BR mortall
change,] 1637, MS, BR change
Servants] MS servants
- 11 Amongst] MS amoungst
enthron'd gods] BR enthroned gods,
Sainted seats.] MS sainted seates BR Sainted Seats
- 12 som] 1637, MS some BR Some
by] BR with
steps] BR stepps

- 13 lay] BR laye
 their] ms thire
 Golden Key] 1637, ms golden key BR goulden keye
- 14 ope's] ms shews WITH THE SIGN X ABOVE; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN WITH A SIMILAR SIGN, ope's BR opes
 Palace] 1637, ms palace BR pallace
 Eternity:] 1637 Æternity: ms æternity BR Æternitie:
- 15 To] BR To
 and] ms &
 such,] 1637, ms such BR Such
- 16 soil] 1637, BR soile ms soyle
 these] BR theese
 Ambrosial] 1637 ambrosial ms, BR ambrosiall
 weeds,] 1637, ms weeds BR weedes
- 17 rank] 1637, ms ranck BR ranke
 Sin-worn] 1637, BR Sin-worne ms sin-worne
 mould.] ms mould BR moulde
- 18 MS AND BR HAVE NO INDENTATION.
 task.] ms buisnesse now. CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, taske BR taske;
Neptune] BR Neptune IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 besides the sway] ms whose sway CROSSED OUT; IN THE MARGIN,
 besids the sway BR besides the Swaye
- 19 every] BR everie
 salt] BR salte
 Flood, and] ms flood & BR flood, and
 ebbing] BR ebbinge
 stream,] 1637 Streame 1645 Stream, ms, BR streame
- 20 Took] 1637 Tooke ms, BR tooke
 by] 1637 my
 lot] BR lott
 'twixt] ms, BR twixt
 high,] BR high
 and] ms &
Jove,] 1637 *love* ms, BR Jove
- 21 Imperial] ms the CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, impiall
 BR imperiall
 of all the] ms & title of each THE FIRST TWO WORDS AND THE
 LAST ARE CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, all the
 Sea-girt Iles] ms sea-girt Isles BR Sea-girt Isles
- 22 rich, and] ms rich gemms inlay THE LAST TWO WORDS ARE
 CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY & various gems in lay BR rich and

- gemms] MS, BR gems
 inlay] MS in lay BR in laye
 23 boosom] 1637, MS bosome BR bosom
 Deep,] 1637 Deepe, MS, BR deepe
 24 tributary] 1637, MS, BR tributarie
 gods] BR Gods
 25 course] BR COUS CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY Course
 commits] MS, BR committs
 several] 1637, 1645, MS, BR severall
 government,] 1637 government 1645 goverment, MS, BR
 goverment
 26 gives] MS give
 wear] 1637, MS, BR weare
 their] MS thire
 Saphire crowns,] MS saphire crowns BR saphire Crownes
 27 weild] BR weild CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY weild
 their] MS thire
 tridents,] BR tridents;
 Ile] MS, BR Isle
 28 greatest,] MS, BR greatest
 and] MS &
 the main] 1637 the maine MS his empire CROSSED OUT; FOL-
 LOWED BY the maine BR the Maine
 29 blu-hair'd] BR blew haired
 deities,] MS dieties BR dieties,
 30 falling] BR fallinge
 Sun] MS sun BR Sunn
 31 Peer] 1637, BR Peere MS peere
 trust, and] MS trust & BR trust and
 32 charge,] MS charge BR Chardge,
 temper'd] BR tempred
 awe] MS aw
 guide] BR guyde
 33 old,] MS old BR ould
 haughty] 1637, MS haughtie
 Nation] MS nation BR nacoñ,
 proud] BR proude
 Arms:] 1637 Armes: MS, BR armes
 34 fair] 1637, MS, BR faire
 off-spring] MS ofspring BR ofspringe
 nurs't] BR nurst

- Princely lore,] 1637 Princely lore MS, BR princely lore
 35 coming] 1637, MS comming BR cominge
 their] MS thire
 Fathers state,] MS, BR fathers state
 36 new-entrusted] MS new entrusted BR newe entrusted
 Scepter,] 1637 Seepter MS scepter.
 their] MS thire
 way] BR waye
 37 perplex't] MS, BR perplext
 drear Wood,] 1637, BR dreare wood, MS dreare wood
 38 nodding] BR noddinge
 shady] 1637, MS, BR shadie
 brows] BR browes
 39 forlorn] 1637, MS, BR forlorne
 and] MS &
 wandring] BR wandringe
 Passinger.] MS, BR passinger
 40 here] MS, BR heere
 their] MS thire
 peril,] 1637, MS, BR perill 1645 perill,
 41 command] BR coṃaund
 Soveran] 1637, BR Soveraigne MS soveraigne
 42 dispatcht] BR dispatcht,
 their] MS thire
 defence,] BR defence
 and] MS &
 guard;] 1637 guard, MS, BR guard
 43 you] 1637 yee 1645 ye
 44 Tale] MS, BR tale
 Song] MS song BR songe
 45 From] MS by ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, from
 old,] MS, BR old
 modern] 1637, MS, BR moderne
 Bard] BR bard
 Hall,] 1637, MS hall, BR hall
 Bowr.] 1637 bowre. MS, BR bowre
 46 MS HAS NO INDENTATION.
 Bacchus] MS Bacchus, BR Bacchus IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 Grape,] 1637 Grape MS grape BR grapes
 47 Crush't] BR crusht
 sweet] BR sweete

- Wine] ms wine BR wyne
- 48 *Tuscan*] ms Tuscaine BR Tuscan IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 Mariners] ms mariners BR manners
 transform'd] BR transformed
- 49 Coasting] 1637 Coasting, BR coastinge
Tyrrhene] BR Tyrrhene IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 listed,] ms, BR listed
- 50 *Circes*] ms Circe's BR Circes IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 Iland fell] ms Island fell, BR Island fell
 who] BR whoe
 knows] 1637 knowes
Circe] BR Circe IN PRINTED LETTERS.
- 51 daughter] ms Daughter
 Sun?] ms sun, BR Sunn,
 Whose] 1637, ms whose BR whoes
 Cup] ms cup
- 52 Whoever] BR whoe ever
 tasted,] 1637, ms, BR tasted
 shape,] ms, BR shape
- 53 And] ms &
 downward] ms, BR downward
 groveling] 1637 grovling BR grovelinge
 Swine] ms swine BR Swyne
- 54 This] ms The THE LAST LETTER IS CONVERTED INTO i FOL-
 LOWED BY s
 Nymph] ms nymph BR nimphe
 gaz'd] BR gazed
 clustring] BR clustringe
 locks,] 1637, ms, BR locks
- 55 Ivy] 1637 Ivie ms ivie BR Ivye
 berries] ms beeries THE SECOND e IS CONVERTED INTO r
 and] ms &
 blithe] 1637, ms, BR blith
 youth,] 1637, ms youth
- 56 him,] ms him
 thence,] BR thence
 Son] ms son BR sonne
- 57 Father] ms, BR father
 Mother] ms, BR mother
 more,] ms more
- 58 Whom] ms w^{ch} IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, whome BR w^{ch}

- therefore] 1645, ms therfore
 up] ms up,
Comus nam'd,] ms nam'd him ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY
Comus nam'd BR *Comus* nam'd, THE FIRST WORD IS IN
 PRINTED LETTERS.
- 59 Who] BR whoe
 ripe, and] ms ripe & BR ripe and
 grown] 1637, ms, BR growne
 age,] 1637, ms, BR age
- 60 Roaving] BR roavinge
 and] ms &
 fields,] 1637, BR fields ms feilds
- 61 betakes] ms betaks
 Wood,] 1637, BR wood, ms wood
- 62 And] ms &
 shelter] ms covert ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, shelter
 shades] ms shade
 imbowl'd,] 1637, BR imbowl'd ms imbour'd
- 63 Mother] ms, BR mother
 mighty] 1637, BR mightie ms potent ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE,
 mightie
 Art,] 1637 Art ms art BR arte,
- 64 Offring] BR offringe
 every] BR everie
 weary] 1637, ms wearie
 Traveller,] 1637 Travailer 1645 Travailer, ms travailer
 BR traveller
- 65 Liquor] 1637, 1645, BR liquor ms like ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOL-
 LOWED BY liquor
 Crystal] 1637 Chrystall ms crystall BR Christall
 Glass,] 1637, ms, BR glasse 1645 Glasse,
- 66 *Phæbus*] BR Phebus
 taste] 1637, ms tast
- 67 do taste] 1637, ms, BR doe tast
 fond] ms weake ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, fond
- 68 Soon] ms soone 1637, BR Soone
 Potion] ms potions THE s IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~. BR potion
 works, their] ms works thire BR workes their
 human] 1637, BR humane ms humaine
 count'nance,] 1637 count'nance ms countnance BR Counte-
 nance

- 69 express] 1637, MS, BR expresse
 of] MS of CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY o'
 gods,] 1637, MS gods BR Gods,
- 70 som] 1637, MS, BR some
 form] 1637, MS, BR forme
 Woolf,] 1637, BR Wolfe, MS wolfe
 Bear,] 1637 Beare MS beare BR Beare,
- 71 Tiger] MS tiger
 Hog] MS hog BR hogg
 Goat,] MS goate BR goate,
- 72 remaining] BR remayninge
 as] MS as before THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 were,] MS, BR were
- 73 so] BR soe
 is] 1637 in
 their] MS thire
 misery,] 1637 miserie, MS, BR miserie
- 74 perceive] MS pceave
 their] MS thire
 foul] 1637, MS foule BR fowle
 disfigurement,] MS, BR disfigurement
- 75 comely] BR comly
 before] BR before,
- 76 And] MS &
 their] MS thire
 friends,] 1637 friends; MS freinds BR freinds,
 and] MS &
 forget] BR forgett
- 77 roule] BR rowle
 sensual] 1637, MS, BR sensuall
 stie.] MS, BR stie
- 78 Therefore] 1645 Therfore MS therfore
 Jove,] 1637 *love* MS, BR Jove
- 79 Chances] BR chaunces
 pass] 1637, 1645, MS passe
 adventrous] MS adventurous THE FIRST u IS CROSSED OUT AND
 AN APOSTROPHE PLACED ABOVE. BR advent'rous
 glade,] MS glade
- 80 Sparkle] MS sparkle BR sparcle
 glancing] MS glauncing THE u IS CROSSED OUT. BR glauncinge
 Star,] 1637 Starre MS, BR starre

- 81 shoot] 1637, MS, BR shoote
 Heav'n] 1637 heav'n MS heaven BR heaven,
 safe] BR salfe
 convoy,] MS, BR convoy
- 82 now] BR nowe
 do:] 1637, BR doe: MS doe,
 But] 1637, MS, BR but
- 83 skie] MS sky BR skye
 robes] BR webs,
 Wooff,] 1637, BR wooffe, MS woofe
- 84 Weeds] 1637, MS, BR weeds
 and] MS &
 likenes] 1637 likenesse MS, BR liknesse
 Swain,] 1637 Swaine, MS swayne BR Swayne
- 85 service] BR Service
 belongs,] MS, BR belongs
- 86 Who] BR whoe
 soft] BR softe
 Pipe,] MS pipe BR pipe,
 and] MS &
 smooth dittied] 1637, 1645 smooth-dittied MS smoth dittied
 BR Smooth dittied
 Song] 1645, 1673 Song. 1637 Song, MS song BR Songe
- 87 wilde] 1637, MS, BR wild
 roar,] 1637, BR roare, MS roare
- 88 And] MS &
 waving] BR wavinge
 Woods] 1637, MS, BR woods
 less] 1637, 1645, MS lesse
 faith,] MS, BR faith
- 89 Mountain] 1637 Mountaine MS, BR mountaine
 watch,] MS, BR watch
- 90 Likeliest, and nearest] 1637, 1645 Likeliest, and neerest MS
 neerest & likliest BR Likeliest and neerest
 the] MS give ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, the
 present] MS præsent
 ayd] 1637 aide MS aide ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY chance
~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY aide BR ayde,
- 91 Of this occasion.] MS of this occasion, ~~CROSSED OUT~~, BUT WITH
 A LINE UNDERNEATH, DENOTING RESTORATION. IN THE LEFT
 MARGIN, . . . f y^s occasion BR of this occasion,

- But] ms, BR but
 hear] 1637, ms, BR heare
 92 hatefull] ms virgin ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, hatefull
 steps,] ms steps BR stepps,
 viewles] 1637 viewlesse ms veiwlesse
 now] BR nowe
 AFTER THIS LINE MS HAS IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, Exit ~~CROSSED~~
 OUT; FOLLOWED BY goes out BR Exit

STAGE DIRECTION:

Comus] BR IN PRINTED LETTERS.

Charming] ms charming BR charminge

Rod] 1637 *rod* ms, BR rod

in one hand,] MS OMTS. BR in one hand

his Glass] 1637 *his Glasse* MS & glasse of liquor THE SECOND WORD IS
~~CROSSED OUT~~, BUT A LINE IS DRAWN UNDERNEATH DENOTING RESTORA-
 TION. BR & a glass of liquor

in the other,] MS OMTS. BR in the other

with him a rout] MS with his rout BR wth him a route

of Monsters,] 1637, 1645 *of Monsters* MS OMTS. BR of monsters

headed like sundry sorts of wilde Beasts, but otherwise like Men and
Women, their Apparel glistering] 1637 HAS THE SAME, EXCEPT *apparell*
 ms all headed like some wild beasts thire garments some like mens & some
 like womens BR like men & women but headed like wild beasts their
 appell glist'ringe,

come in] 1645 *com in* ms begin ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, come on in
making a riotous and unruly noise, with Torches in their hands.] MS a
 wild & humorous antick fashion THE WORD humorous IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~.

MS ADDS UNDERNEATH THE LAST WORDS *intransit* *κωμάζοντες*
 BR makinge a riotous and vnruely noise wth torches in their hands.

93 *Comus*] ms Co. BR Co:

Star] 1637, ms starre .BR starr

Shepherd] 1637 Shepheard ms, BR shepheard

fold,] 1673 fold. 1637, 1645 fold, ms, BR fold

94 *Heav'n*] 1637, ms heav'n BR Heaven

doth] BR doeth

hold,] ms hold

95 *Car*] 1637 Carre ms carre BR Carr

Day,] 1637 Day ms day BR daye

96 *glowing*] BR glowinge

Axle] ms, BR axle

doth] BR doeth

- allay] 1637 allay, BR allaye
 97 steep] 1637, MS, BR steepe
Atlantick] 1637 *Atlantik* MS Tartessian CROSSED OUT; IN THE
 MARGIN, Atlantick BR Atlantique IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 stream,] 1637 streame, MS, BR streame
 98 And] MS &
 Sun] MS, BR sun
 beam] 1637, MS, BR beame
 99 dusky] 1637 duskie MS northren WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH;
 ABOVE IS THE MARK X; IN THE MARGIN, WITH A SIMILAR MARK,
 dusky BR Northerne
 Pole,] MS, BR pole
 100 Pacing] BR pacinge
 gole] MS, BR goale
 101 Chamber] MS chamber
 East.] MS east BR East
 102 Mean while] 1637 Meane while MS meane while BR meane-
 while
 welcom] 1637, MS welcome BR welcome,
 Joy,] MS Joy BR Ioye
 and] MS, BR &
 Feast,] MS feast BR feast,
 103 shout, and] MS shout & BR shoute, and
 revelry,] 1637 revelrie MS, BR revelry
 104 dance, and] MS dance & BR daunce and
 Jollity.] 1637 Jollitie. MS jollity BR Iollitie,
 105 Braid] BR braide
 Locks] MS locks
 Twine] 1637 Twine, MS, BR twine
 106 Dropping] BR droppinge
 dropping] BR droppinge
 Wine.] MS, BR wine
 107 Rigor] MS, BR Rigor
 gon] 1637, BR gone
 bed,] MS bed
 108 And] MS &
 Advice] MS nice . . . tom CROSSED OUT. MS IS DEFECTIVE; IN
 THE RIGHT MARGIN, Advice
 with] MS wth her THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 head,] MS head
 109 Strict] MS Strict

- Age] ms, BR age
 and] ms &
 Severity,] 1637, BR Severitie ms severity
 110 their] ms thire
 Saws] 1637 Sawes ms saws BR sawes
 lie.] 1645 ly. ms lie BR lye
 111 We] ms wee BR Wee
 fire] 1637 fire,
 112 Imitate] 1637 Immitate
 Starry] 1637, ms, BR starrie
 Quire,] 1637 quire, ms, BR quire
 113 Who] BR whoe
 their] ms thire
 Sphears,] 1637 Spheares, ms spheares BR Sphears
 114 Lead] BR leade
 in] ms wth ~~CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, in~~
 Months and] ms, BR months &
 Years.] 1637 Yeares. ms yeares BR years,
 115 Sounds,] ms, BR sounds
 and Seas] ms & seas BR and seas
 their] ms thire
 finny] 1637, ms, BR finnie
 drove] 1637 drove,
 116 Now] BR nowe
 Moon] 1637 Moone ms, BR moone
 wavering] BR waveringe
 Morrice] ms, BR morrice
 move,] ms move
 117 Tawny] 1637, BR tawny ms yellow ~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,~~
 tawnie IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, tawnie
 Sands] 1637, ms, BR sands
 and] ms &
 Shelves,] 1637 shelves, ms, BR shelves
 118 Fairies and] ms fayries, & BR fairies, and
 Elves;] ms elves. BR Ealves
 119 Brook,] 1637 Brooke, ms brooke BR brooke,
 and] ms &
 Fountain] 1637 Fountaine ms fountayne BR fountaine
 brim] ms, BR brim
 120 Wood-Nymphs] 1637 Wood-nymphs ms, BR wood nymphs
 deckt] ms deck't BR decte

- Daisies] 1637, BR daisies MS daysies
 trim,] MS, BR trim
- 121 Their merry] MS thire merrie
 wakes and] 1637 wakes, and MS wakes, & BR wakes &
 keep:] 1637 keepe, MS, BR keepe
- 122 do] 1637, MS, BR doe
 sleep?] 1637 sleepe? MS, BR sleepe
- 123 hath] MS, BR has
 prove,] MS, BR prove
- 124 and] MS &
 wak'ns] 1637, MS, BR wakens
 Love.] MS love BR love,
- 125 Com] 1637, MS, BR Come
 begin,] 1637, MS begin BR begyn
- 126 'Tis] 1645 Tis MS, BR tis
 onely] MS, BR only
 day-light] MS daylight BR day light
 makes] BR maks
 Sin] MS sin
- 127 ne're] BR neere
 report.] 1673 report, 1637, 1645 report. MS, BR report
- 128 Hail] 1637, MS Haile BR haile
 Goddess] 1637, 1645 Goddesse MS goddesse BR goddess
 Nocturnal] 1637 Nocturnall MS, BR nocturnall
- 129 Dark vail'd] 1637, MS Dark-vaild 1645 Dark vaild BR
 Darke-vayld
 Cotytto] BR Cotitto
 t'whom] MS to whome BR whome
- 130 mid-night] MS, BR midnight
 Torches] MS, BR torches
 burns;] 1637 burnes; MS burnes, BR burne
 mysterious] BR misterious
 Dame] BR dame
- 131 ne're] MS neere BR neere THE SECOND e IS CROSSED OUT.
 art] 1637 at
 call'd,] MS, BR call'd
 Dragon] MS, BR dragon
 woom] 1637 woome MS womb BR woombe THE SECOND O
 APPEARS TO BE CONVERTED INTO a
- 132 Stygian] BR Stigian
 darkness] 1637, MS darknesse 1645, BR darknes

- spets] ms spitts BR spetts
 gloom,] 1637 gloome ms gloome THE SECOND O IS WRITTEN
 ABOVE. BR gloome,
- 133 MS HAS
 and makes a blot of nature
 CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY and throws a blot CROSSED OUT;
 IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, and makes one blot on all y^e aire THE
 WORD ON IS CHANGED INTO of
 air] 1637, MS, BR aire 1645 ayr
- 134 Stay] BR staye
 cloudy] 1637 clowdie ms polisht CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, clowdie
 BR cloudie
 Ebon] 1637 *Ebon* ms ebon
 chair,] 1637 chaire, ms, BR chaire
- 135 Wherin] 1637, BR Wherein MS HAS THIS LINE AND THE FOL-
 LOWING WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
 rid'st] ms ridst CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY ridst
Hecat',] 1673 *Heccat'*, CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA. MS
 Hecate THE LAST e IS CROSSED OUT AND AN APOSTROPHE IS
 PLACED AFTER t BR Hecatt' THE LAST TWO LETTERS ARE
 CHANGED INTO t
 and] ms &
 befriend] ms befreind
- 136 Us . . . end] ms & favour our close revelrie CROSSED OUT; FOL-
 LOWED BY jocondrie CROSSED OUT; BELOW, us thy vow'd preists
 till utmost end
 Priests,] ms, BR preists
- 137 Of] ms till CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, of
 dues] 1645 due
 be done,] ms bee don
 and] ms, BR &
 none] ms nought CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, none
 out,] 1637, MS, BR out
- 138 blabbing] BR blabbinge
 Eastern] 1637, BR Easterne ms eastreane
 scout,] 1637, MS scout BR scoute
- 139 Morn] 1637 Morne ms, BR morne
 th'] BR the
 steep] 1637, MS steepe BR Steepe
- 140 cabin'd loop-hole] 1637, 1645 cabin'd loop hole ms cabin'd
 loopehole BR Cabin'd loopehole

- 141 peep,] 1637, BR peepe, ms peepe
 tell-tale] 1637, 1645 tel-tale ms, BR telltale
 Sun] ms, BR sun
 discry] BR descrie
 142 conceal'd] BR Conceal'd
 Solemnity.] ms sollemnity BR Solempnitie,
 143 Com,] 1637 Come, ms Come BR come
 knit] BR knitt
 hands,] BR hands
 and] ms, BR &
 beat] 1637, ms, BR beate
 ground,] 1637, ms, BR ground
 144 In] ms wth ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, in
 fantastick] ms & frolick ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY fantastick
 round.] ms round
 STAGE DIRECTION: *The Measure*] ms the measure (in a wild rude &
 wanton antick) BR The measure in a wild, rude, & wanton
 Antick.
 145 Break] 1637 Breake ms Breake PRECEDED IN THE LEFT MAR-
 GIN BY COMUS. BR Breake PRECEDED BY Co:
 off] BR of
 break] 1637, ms, BR breake
 off] BR of
 feel] 1637 feele ms heare ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY feele
 BR feele
 pace,] 1637, ms, BR pace
 146 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 footing] BR footinge,
 near] 1637, ms, BR neere 1645 neer
 ground.] 1637 ground, ms, BR ground
 AFTER THIS LINE MS HAS
 some virgin sure benighted in these woods
 for so I can distinguish by myne art
~~CROSSED OUT~~.
 147 shrouds,] ms, BR shrouds
 Brakes] 1637 Brakes, ms braks BR brakes
 and] ms, BR &
 Trees,] 1637 Trees ms, BR trees
 MS AND BR HAVE THE STAGE DIRECTION IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
 they all scatter
 148 affright:] ms affright. BR affright;

- Some] 1645 Som BR some
 Virgin] MS, BR virgin
- 149 so] BR soe
 mine] MS, BR myne
 Art] MS art BR arte
- 150 Benighted] BR benighted sure THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 Woods.] 1637 woods. MS woods; BR woods,
 Now] MS, BR now
 charms,] 1637 charmes MS traines CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED
 BY charmes BR Charms
- 151 And] MS &
 wily trains] 1637 wilie trains MS mothers charmes CROSSED
 OUT; FOLLOWED BY wilie trains BR wilie traynes
 e're] MS, BR ere
 long] BR longe
- 152 stock't] BR stockt
 fair] 1637, MS faire BR fayre
 herd] 1637 Heard MS, BR heard
- 153 About] BR aboute
 Mother] MS, BR mother
Circe.] MS Circe BR Circe,
 Thus] MS, BR thus
 hurl] 1637, MS, BR hurle
- 154 dazzling] MS powder'd CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, dazzling BR
 dazlinge
 Spells] MS spells
 into] MS in to
 spungy] 1637, MS spungie BR Spungie
 ayr,] 1637, MS, BR aire
- 155 power] BR powre
 cheat] 1637, MS, BR cheate
 blear] 1637, BR bleare MS sleight CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, blind
 CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY bleare
 illusion,] MS, BR illusion
- 156 presentments,] MS præsentments
 lest] MS else CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, lest BR least
 place] BR place,
- 157 quaint] 1637 queint BR quainte
 habits] BR habitts
 breed] BR breede
 astonishment,] MS, BR astonishment

- 158 Damsel] ms, BR damsell
suspicious] BR suspitious
flight,] ms flight
- 159 be,] BR be;
that's] ms, BR thats
course;] ms course BR course,
- 160 fair] 1637, ms faire BR fayre
pretence] 1637 prætents ms prætence
friendly] ms, BR freindly
ends,] ms, BR ends
- 161 well plac't] 1637 wel plac't ms well-plac't
glozing] BR gloweinge
courtesie] BR Curtesie
- 162 Baited] BR bayted
- 163 Wind] BR winde
easie-hearted] 1637, ms easie hearted BR easie harted
man,] ms man
- 164 And] ms &
hug] 1645 hugg ms hugge
snares.] 1637 snares; ms nets. ~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, snares~~ BR
Snares.
When] 1637, ms, BR when
- 165 Magick] ms, BR magick
dust,] 1673 dust. 1637, 1645 dust, ms, BR dust
- 166 appear] 1637, ms appeare BR appe
some] 1645 som
harmles] 1637 harmlesse ms harmelesse
Villager] ms, BR villager
1637, 1645, ms, BR HAVE AFTER LINE 166
Whom thrift keeps up about his Country gear,
THE LINE GIVEN ABOVE IS FROM 1645; VARIANT READINGS FROM
1637, MS, AND BR ARE AS FOLLOWS:
whom] ms, BR whome
thrift] ms thrift WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH; IN THE RIGHT
MARGIN, thirst IN A DIFFERENT HAND, WITH A LINE UNDER-
NEATH, PRECEDED BY A VERTICAL LINE. BR thrifte
keeps] 1637 keepes
Country] ms countrie BR Countrie
gear,] 1637, ms, BR geare
- 167, 168 IN 1637, 1645, MS AND BR THESE LINES ARE TRANSPOSED.
And] ms &

hearken,] BR hearken

may] 1673 may, CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA. 1637, 1645,

MS may, BR may

busines] 1637, MS buisnesse BR businessse

hear] 1673 here CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA. 1637, 1645

here MS, BR heere

168 here] MS, BR heere

comes,] MS comes

fairly] BR fayrely

aside.] 1673, 1637, 1645, MS, BR aside

STAGE DIRECTION:

The] MS the

Lady] 1637 *Ladie* MS *Ladie* BR lady

enters.] MS, BR enters

169 This] MS this BR This PRECEDED BY La.

way] BR waye

mine] MS, BR my

ear] 1637, MS, BR eare

true,] 1637, MS, BR true

170 best] MS best WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.

guide] BR guyde

now] BR nowe

171 Riot,] MS riot, BR riott

and] MS &

ill manag'd] BR ill-manag'd

Merriment,] MS, BR merriment

172 Flute,] MS, BR flute

gamesom] 1637, MS, BR gamesome

Pipe] MS, BR pipe

173 Stirs] MS, BR stirrs

among] MS amoungst BR amonge

loose] BR rude CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY loose

unletter'd] 1637, 1645 unleter'd BR vnlettered

Hinds,] 1637 Hinds MS hinds BR hindes

174 MS HAS THIS LINE WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.

When] MS when CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH,

INDICATING RESTORATION; ABOVE, that CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,

when

their] MS thire

teeming] BR teemingge

Flocks,] MS flocks, BR flocks

- and] ms &
granges] ms garners **CROSSED OUT**; ABOVE, granges
- 175 dance] BR daunce
they praise] ms they praise **CROSSED OUT**, BUT WITH A LINE
UNDERNEATH, INDICATING RESTORATION; ABOVE, adore **CROSSED**
OUT.
Pan,] ms Pan BR Pan IN PRINTED LETTERS.
- 176 And] ms &
thank] 1637, ms, BR thanke
gods] BR Gods
amiss.] 1637 amisse. ms, BR amisse,
- 177 meet] BR meete
rudeness,] 1637, 1645 rudenesse, ms rudenesse BR rudenes,
and] ms &
- 178 Wassailers;] ms wassailers BR wassailers;
O] 1637 ô ms Oh THE h IS **CROSSED OUT**.
els] 1637, ms else
- 179 MS HAS THIS LINE IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
inform] 1637, ms informe BR acquaintance **CROSSED OUT**; FOL-
LOWED BY informe
feet] ms, BR feete
- 180 blind] BR blinde
mazes] ms alleys **CROSSED OUT**; ABOVE, mazes
this] ms these **CROSSED OUT**; FOLLOWED BY this
tangl'd] 1637, BR tangled ms arched **CROSSED OUT**; ABOVE,
tangled
Wood?] 1637 wood? ms wood BR wood,
- 181 Brothers] ms, BR brothers
saw] BR sawe
- 182 long] BR longe
way,] ms way BR waye,
resolving] BR resolvinge
here] ms, BR heere
- 183 spreading] ms spredding BR spreadinge
Pines,] 1637 Pines ms pines BR pines,
- 184 Stept] ms stept,
se'd] ms sed, BR s'ed,
Thicket] ms thicket BR thickett
- 185 bring] BR bringe
Berries] ms, BR berries
cooling] BR coolinge

- fruit] BR fruite
 186 kind] BR kynde
 Woods] 1637, MS, BR woods
 provide.] MS, BR provide
 187 BR OMITTS LINES 187-189, They left . . . wain.
 gray-hooded] MS gray-hoodded
 Eev'n] 1637 Ev'n MS ev'n
 188 Votarist] MS votarist
 Palmers] MS palmers
 weed] 1637, MS weeds
 189 wheels] MS weeles
 wain] 1637 waine MS chaire **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY**
 waine
 190 are,] MS are
 why] BR whye
 came] BR come
 back,] 1637, MS, BR back
 191 'tis] MS tiz BR tis
 192 ingag'd] MS ingadg'd BR ingaged
 their] MS thire
 wandring steps] MS youthly **CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, wandring**
 steps BR wandringe stepps
 far,] MS farre BR farr
 193 And envious] MS to the soone parting light **CROSSED OUT; FOL-**
LOWED BY and envious
 darknes,] 1637 darknesse, MS, BR darknesse
 e're] MS, BR ere
 return,] 1637 retorne, MS retorne BR retorne
 194 stole] 1637, MS, BR stolne
 me,] MS me; BR me.
 els] 1637, MS else BR OMITTS LINES 194-224, els. . . . Grove.
 O] 1637 ô
 Night] MS night
 195 som] 1637, MS some
 end,] 1637, MS end
 196 dark] 1637, MS darke
 Lantern] 1637, MS lanterne 1645 lantern
 Stars,] MS starres
 197 Heav'n] MS heaven
 and] MS &
 their] MS thire

- 198 Lamps] 1637, ms lamps
 everlasting] ms ever lasting
 oil,] 1637 oile ms oyle
 due] ms thire **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, due**
 199 misled] 1637 misled,
 and] ms &
 Traveller?] 1637 Travailer. 1645 Travailer? ms travailier
 200 the place,] ms place **PRECEDED BY A CARET, BUT WITH NO**
INSERTION.
 guess,] 1637, ms guesse
 201 eev'n] 1637, ms even
 Mirth] ms mirth
 202 rife, and] ms rife &
 perfet] 1637, ms perfect
 list'ning] 1637, ms listening
 ear,] 1637 eare, ms eare
 203 darknes] 1637, ms darknesse
 do] 1637, ms doe
 find.] 1637 find, ms find
 204 A] 1637, ms a
 205 memory] 1637, ms memorie
 206 shapes] ms shaps
 dire,] ms dire
 207 airy] 1637, ms ayrie
 tongues,] ms touns
 that syllable mens names] ms that lure night wandring **WITH A**
LINE UNDERNEATH, PRECEDED BY THE SIGN X; IN THE RIGHT
MARGIN WITH A SIMILAR SIGN, that syllable mens nams THE
WORD wandring IS CHANGED INTO wanderers
 208 Sands] ms sands
 and Shoars] ms & shoars
 and] ms &
 Wildernesses] ms wildernesses
 211 Conscience.—] ms conscience—
 212 welcom] 1637, ms welcome
 pure-ey'd] 1645 pure ey'd ms pure-eyd
 Hope,] 1637, ms Hope
 213 hovering] 1637 flittering ms flittering **PRECEDED BY THE SIGN**
X; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, PRECEDED BY A SIMILAR SIGN,
 hov'ring
 Angel] ms angell

- wings,] MS wings
214 unblemish't] MS unspotted CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MAR-
GIN, unblemish't
form] 1637, MS forme
Chastity,] 1637 Chastitie MS chastity
215 ye] 1637, MS yee
and now believe] MS HAS
 & while I see yee
 this dusky hollow is a paradise
 & heaven gates ore my head
THESE LINES ARE CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY & now I beleeve
THE WORD I IS CROSSED OUT.
believe] 1637, 1645, MS beleve
216 he,] MS he WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
Supreme good,] MS supreme good
t' whom] MS to' whome
217 vengeance,] 1637, MS vengeance
218 Guardian] MS cherub CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
guardian
219 keep] 1637, MS keepe
life] 1637, MS life,
and] MS &
unassail'd] MS unassaild
220 deceiv'd] MS deceav'd
221 Turn] 1637 Turne MS turne
night?] MS night
222 err] 1637, MS erre
does] MS dos
sable] 1637 sables
223 Turn] 1637 Turne MS turne
night,] 1637, MS night
224 And] MS &
gleam] 1637, MS gleame
Grove.] MS grove
225 hallow] BR hollowe
Brothers] MS, BR brothers
226 farthest] 1637, MS, BR fardest
227 Ile] BR I'le
venter] BR venture
new enliv'nd] MS new-enliv'nd BR new enliv'n'd
spirits] BR speritts,

- 228 me; and] ms me & BR me, and
 perhaps] ms phapps
 far] 1637, ms farre BR farr
 off.] ms hence BR hence,
 HEADING: SONG.] 1637 *Song*. ms *Song*. BR *Songe* IN PRINTED LET-
 TERS. MS ADD GIVES LINES 229-242 ENTIRE AS THE SECOND SONG.
 BEFORE THE FIRST SONG (SEE NOTE ON L. 975) IT HAS THE
 HEADING: Five songs set for a Mask presented at Ludlo Castle,
 before the Earl of Bridgewater Lord President of the Marches.
 October 1634
- 229 *Sweet*] BR *Sweete* MS ADD *sweet*
Echo,] 1637 *echo* MS *eccho* THE FIRST C IS CROSSED OUT. MS
 ADD *Echo*
Nymph] ms *nymph* BR *nymph*
unseen] 1637 *unseene* MS, BR *unseene*
- 230 *airy*] 1637 *ayrie* MS, BR *ayrie* MS ADD *Airy*
shell] ms *shell* PRECEDED BY THE SIGN X; IN THE RIGHT MAR-
 GIN, PRECEDED BY A SIMILAR SIGN, *cell*
- 231 *By*] MS ADD *by*
slow] MS *slow* WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE; IN THE RIGHT MAR-
 GIN, *slow* BR *slowe*
Meander's] 1637, 1645 *Meander's* ms *Mæanders* BR, MS ADD
Meanders
green,] 1637 *greene*, ms, BR *greene* MS ADD *green*
- 232 *And*] MS ADD &
the] MS ADD *thy*
violet imbroider'd] 1637 *violet-imbroider'd* ms *violet-im-*
broider'd BR *violett imbroderd* MS ADD *Violet embroiderd*
vale] MS ADD *Vale*
- 233 *love-lorn*] 1637 *love-lorne* MS, BR *love-lorne* MS ADD *Love-*
lorn
Nightingale] ms, BR *nightingale*
- 234 *Nightly*] MS ADD *nightly*
Song] MS, BR, MS ADD *song*
well.] MS, MS ADD *well* BR *well*,
- 235 1637 AND BR MAKE A NEW PARAGRAPH.
Pair] 1637 *Paire* ms *paire* BR *payre*
- 236 *Narcissus*] BR *Narcissus* IN PRINTED LETTERS.
are?] BR, MS ADD *are*
- 237 *O*] ms *Oh*
- 238 *Hid*] MS ADD *hid*

- som*] 1637 *some* MS, BR, MS ADD *some*
flowry] 1637 *flowrie* MS, BR *flowrie*
Cave,] MS *cave* BR, MS ADD *Cave*
239 *Tell*] MS ADD *tell*
240 *Sweet*] BR *Sweete* MS ADD *sweet*
Queen] MS *Queene* BR *Qweene*
Parly,] 1637 *Parlie,* MS, BR *parlie,* MS ADD *Pity*
Daughter] MS, BR *daughter*
of] BR *to*
Sphear,] 1637 *Sphære,* MS, BR *spheare* MS ADD *sphere*
241 *So*] BR *soe* MS ADD *so*
maist] MS *mast* CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY *maist* BR *mayst*
MS ADD *may'st*
translated] MS ADD *transplanted*
skies,] MS *skies* BR, MS ADD *skyes*
242 *And give resounding grace*] MS *And hold a counterpoint*
CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, *and give resounding*
grace BR *And hould a Counterpointe* MS ADD & *hold a Counter*
point
Heav'ns] MS *heavns* BR *heav'ns*
Harmonies.] MS, BR *harmonies* MS ADD *Harmonies*
243 MS HAS THE STAGE DIRECTION, *Comus enters.* THE LAST WORD
IS CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY *looks in and speaks* BR *Comus*
looks in & speakes
Com.] MS *Co.* BR *Co:*
Can] MS *can*
mortal] 1637, MS, BR *mortall*
Earths] MS *earths*
244 *Divine*] MS, BR *divine*
enchanting] MS *enchauting* THE *u* IS WRITTEN ABOVE THE
LINE, WITH A CARET UNDERNEATH. BR *enchautinge*
ravishment?] MS, BR *ravishment*
245 *somthing*] 1637 *something* BR *somethinge*
holy] BR *holye*
brest,] MS, BR *brest*
246 *vocal*] MS, BR *vocall*
air] 1637, MS *aire* BR *ayre*
247 *hidd'n*] 1637, MS, BR *hidden*
residence;] MS, BR *residence*
248 *sweetly*] BR *sweetely*
float] MS *flote* BR *floate*

- 249 silence] 1637 Silence
empty-vaulted] 1637 emptie-vaulted ms, BR empty vaulted
night] BR night,
- 250 smoothing] BR smoothinge
Raven] ms, BR raven
dounel] 1637, ms, BR downe
- 251 darknes] 1637, ms darknesse BR darkness
it] 1637, ms, BR she
smil'd:] ms, BR smil'd,
- 252 Mother] 1637, ms, BR mother
three,] 1637, ms, BR three
- 253 Amid'st] 1637, 1645 Amidst ms amidst ABOVE, sitting
CROSSED OUT. THE ENTIRE LINE IS WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT
MARGIN. BR amidst
flowry-kirtl'd] 1637 flowrie-kirtl'd ms flowrie-kirtle'd THE
LAST e IS CROSSED OUT. BR flowrie-kyrtled
Naiades] ms Naiades THE e IS CROSSED OUT AND ANOTHER e
WRITTEN ABOVE. BR Niades IN PRINTED LETTERS.
- 254 MS HAS THIS LINE IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
Culling] BR cullinge
their] ms thire
potent] 1637, 1645 Potent ms potent CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH
A LINE UNDERNEATH, INDICATING RESTORATION; UNDERNEATH,
(powerfull) CROSSED OUT; UNDERNEATH THIS WORD, mighty
CROSSED OUT; ABOVE THE DELETED WORD potent IS WRITTEN
potent AS THE FINAL READING.
hearbs,] BR herbs
and] ms &
drugs,] 1637 drugs ms, BR druggs
- 255 Who as] BR whoe when
sung,] ms sung
prison'd] BR prisond
soul,] 1637, ms, BR soule
- 256 And] ms &
Elysium] ms Elizium BR Elisium
Scylla] ms Scilla THE i IS CONVERTED INTO y BR Scilla
wept,] ms would weepe CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY wept BR
wept
- 257 And] ms and CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH;
PRECEDED IN THE LEFT MARGIN BY and
chid] ms chiding THE ing IS CROSSED OUT AND e IS WRITTEN

- OVER THE n
barking] BR barkinge
attention,] MS, BR attention
258 *Charybdis*] BR Charibdis
murmur'd] BR murmurd
applause:] MS, BR applause
259 pleasing] BR pleasinge
lull'd] BR lulld
sense,] 1637, MS sense BR Sence
260 sweet] BR sweete
madnes] 1637, MS madnesse
self,] 1637, BR selfe, MS selfe
261 and] MS &
home-felt] MS home felt BR homefelt
delight,] MS, BR delight
262 certainty] BR certentie
waking] BR wakinge
bliss] 1637, MS blisse
263 now.] BR now,
speak] 1637, MS, BR speake
264 shall be] BR shalbe
Queen.] 1637 Queene. MS queene. BR Qweene;
Hail] 1637, MS, BR Haile
forren] 1637, MS forreine BR forreigne
265 Whom] MS, BR whome
certain] 1637, BR certaine MS certaine WRITTEN ABOVE THE
LINE.
breed] BR breede
266 Unless] 1637, 1645 Unlesse MS unlesse
Goddess] 1637 Goddess MS goddess BR goddess
rural] 1637, 1645, MS, BR rurall
267 Dwell'st] MS liv'st CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
dwell'st BR dwel'st
here] MS, BR heere
Pan,] MS Pan BR Pan IN PRINTED LETTERS.
Silvan] BR Silvan IN PRINTED LETTERS.
Song] MS song
268 Forbidding] BR forbiddinge
bleak] 1637, MS, BR bleake
Fog] MS fogge BR fogg
269 prosperous] MS prospering CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MAR-

- GIN, prosperous BR prosperinge
 Wood.] 1637 wood. MS, BR wood
- 270 La.] MS Ladie BR La:
 Shepherd] MS shepheard BR Shepheard,
- 271 unattending] BR vnattendinge
 Ears,] 1637 Eares, MS, BR eares
- 272 extreme,] 1637, BR extreame
 shift] BR shifte
- 273 regain] 1637, MS regaine BR regayne
 sever'd] BR severd
 company] 1637, MS companie BR Companye
- 274 Compell'd] BR Compeld
 courteous] BR Curteus
- 275 answer] MS answere to give me THE LAST THREE WORDS ARE
 CROSSED OUT.
 mossie] BR mossy
 Couch.] MS couth THE t IS WRITTEN ABOVE. BR Couch
- 276 Co.] BR Co: THUS THROUGHOUT, AFTER EACH ABBREVIATION.
 chance] BR Chaunce
 Lady] 1637 Ladie MS La. BR lady
 thus?] MS thus
- 277 La] MS la THUS THROUGHOUT IN ABBREVIATIONS.
 Dim] BR dym
 darknes,] 1637, MS darknesse, BR darknesse
 and] MS &
 leavie] 1645 leavy BR leavye
 Labyrinth.] MS labyrinth BR laborinth
- 278 divide] BR devide
 neer-ushering] 1637 neere-ushering MS thire ushering THE
 FIRST WORD IS CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, neere BR neere vsheringe
 guides?] MS hands CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY guids BR
 guydes?
- 279 weary] MS wearied THE d IS CROSSED OUT.
 terf.] 1637 terfe. MS, BR terfe
- 280 falshood] BR falsehood
 discourtesie,] MS discourtesie BR discourtesie,
 why?] MS why
- 281 seek] 1637, MS, BR seeke
 i'th] BR in the
 vally] MS, BR valley
 som] 1637, MS, BR some

- cool] 1637, BR coole MS coole WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 friendly] MS, BR freindly
 Spring.] MS spring BR springe
 282 left] BR lefte
 fair] 1637, MS faire BR fayer
 side] BR side,
 Lady?] 1637 Ladie? MS Ladie BR ladye?
 283 twain,] MS twaine, BR twaine
 and] 1637, MS, BR &
 return.] MS returne BR returne,
 284 Perhaps] MS phapps
 fore-stalling] MS fore stalling BR forestollinge
 prevented] 1637, MS prævented
 them.] MS, BR them
 285 hit!] MS hit
 286 their] MS thire
 loss,] 1637, BR losse, MS losse
 present] 1637, MS præsent
 need?] MS need BR neede?
 287 No] BR noe
 less] 1637, MS, BR lesse
 then] MS then then THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 loose.] 1637 lose. MS, BR loose
 288 youthful] MS, BR youthfull
 bloom?] MS bloome THE SECOND O IS WRITTEN ABOVE. BR
 bloome?
 289 *Hebe's*] 1637 *Hebe's* BR Hebes IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 their] MS thire
 unrazor'd] 1637 unrazord
 lips] MS, BR lipps
 290 Two such] MS such tow
 saw,] MS saw BR sawe,
 time] MS, BR tyme
 Oxe] MS, BR oxe
 291 furrow] BR furrowe
 came,] MS, BR came
 292 And] MS &
 swink't] MS swinck't
 Supper sate;] MS supper sate BR Supper sate,
 293 saw them] MS saw' em BR sawe em
 green] 1637, MS, BR greene

- mantling vine] BR mantlinge vyne
 294 crawls] BR crawles
 along] BR alonge
 small] MS smal BR smale
 hill,] MS, BR hill
 295 Plucking] BR pluckinge
 shoots,] MS shoots
 296 Their] MS thire
 port] BR porte
 human,] 1637 humaine; MS humaine BR humane
 stood;] 1637, BR stood, MS stood
 297 took] 1637, MS, BR tooke
 faëry] 1637 faërie MS, BR faerie
 298 som] 1637, MS, BR some
 gay] BR gaye
 element] BR Element
 299 colours] BR cooleness
 Rainbow] MS rainbow BR rayne bow
 300 And] MS &
 play] BR playe
 i'th] MS ith
 clouds.] 1637 clouds, MS clowds, BR clouds;
 aw-strook,] 1637 aw-strooke, MS aw strooke BR awe-strooke
 301 And] MS &
 past,] BR past
 worshipt;] MS worshipt, BR worship't:
 seek] 1637, MS, BR seeke
 302 journey] 1637, MS journey BR jorney
 Heav'n,] 1637, MS, BR heav'n
 303 To] BR OMITS IN THE TEXT; LINE 303, HOWEVER, IS THE FIRST
 LINE ON PAGE 9, AND THE CATCHWORD ON THE PREVIOUS PAGE
 is to
 help] 1637, MS, BR helpe
 find] BR finde
 them.] MS them out. THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT. BR them;
 La.] MS la
 Gentle] BR gentle
 304 way] BR waye
 bring] BR bringe
 place?] MS place
 305 shrubby] 1637, MS, BR shrubbie

- point.] ms point BR pointe,
 306 find] BR finde
 that,] 1637, ms, BR that
 Shepherd,] 1637, BR shepheard ms Shepheard
 suppose,] 1637, ms, BR suppose
 307 Star-light,] 1637, ms starre light BR starr light
 308 overtask] ms, BR overtaske
 Land-Pilots] 1637, ms land-pilots BR land pilots
 art,] 1637, ms art BR arte
 309 the] ms the WRITTEN ABOVE.
 guess] 1637, BR guesse ms steerage of ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED
 BY guesse
 well-practiz'd] BR well practiz'd
 feet.] ms feet BR feete;
 310 know] BR knowe
 and] ms &
 alley] BR Alley
 green] 1637, ms greene BR greene,
 311 bushy] 1637, ms, BR bushie
 dell] BR dell,
 wilde] 1637 wild ms wide WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH, BUT
 MARKED WITH THE SIGN X; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN WITH A SIM-
 ILAR SIGN, wild IN A DIFFERENT HAND. BR wide
 Wood,] 1637, BR wood, ms wood
 312 And] ms &
 every] BR everie
 bosky] 1637, BR boskie ms bosky ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY
 bosky ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY bosky
 bourn] 1637, ms, BR bourne
 side to] ms side, to
 313 daily] 1637, BR daylie ms dayly
 and] ms &
 ancient] BR antient
 neighbourhood,] ms nighbour ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY
 neighbourhood BR neighbourhood
 314 stray] BR straye
 attendance] BR attendance,
 lodg'd,] 1637, ms, BR lodg'd
 315 shroud] ms shrouded IN THE LEFT MARGIN; THE ed IS WRIT-
 TEN ABOVE AND ~~CROSSED OUT~~.
 within] ms wthin ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, within

- these] ms these FOLLOWED BY A CARET, AND ABOVE, THE SIGN X; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN WITH A SIMILAR SIGN, shroudie
CROSSED OUT.
limits,] ms limits BR lymitts,
I shall know] ms I shall know CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY I
shall know
- 316 Ere morrow wake,] ms ere the larke rowse CROSSED OUT; FOL-
LOWED BY rowse CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY ere morrow wake
BR ere morrow wake,
low roosted] 1637, ms low-roosted BR lowe rooster
lark] 1637, BR larke ms Larke
- 317 thatch't] 1637 thach't ms thetch't rowse THE LAST WORD IS
CROSSED OUT. BR thatcht
pallat] 1637 palate ms palate WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH; IN
THE RIGHT MARGIN, pallat IN A DIFFERENT HAND. BR palat
- 318 Lady] 1637 Ladie ms ladie BR ladie,
low] BR lowe,
- 319 loyal] 1637, ms, BR loyall
- 320 further] ms, BR furder
quest'.] ms quest be made THE LAST TWO WORDS ARE CROSSED
OUT. BR quest;
Shepherd] 1637, ms, BR Shepheard
word,] ms, BR word
- 321 And] ms &
courtesie,] ms courtesie BR Curtesie
- 323 With] ms & CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, with
smoaky] 1637, ms, BR smoakie
tapstry] 1637, ms tapstrie BR tap'strie
Halls] 1637 halls, ms, BR halls
- 324 And] ms &
Courts] 1637, ms courts
Princes,] ms princes BR princes,
where] ms were CROSSED OUT; h IS WRITTEN ABOVE; FOLLOWED
BY where
nam'd,] ms, BR nam'd
- 325 And] ms &
yet is most pretended:] 1637 yet is most prætended: ms is
prætended yet CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY yet is most præ-
tended. BR yet is most ptended,
In] 1637, ms, BR in
place] BR place FOLLOWED BY lesse w CROSSED OUT.

- 326 Less] 1637 Lesse MS, BR lesse
warranted] MS warrante'd BR warrented
this,] MS this FOLLOWED BY I cannot be CROSSED OUT.
less] 1637, MS, BR lesse
- 327 cannot] BR cannott
fear] 1637, MS, BR feare
it,] MS, BR it
- 328 Eie] 1637, BR Eye MS eye CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MAR-
GIN, eye
me] BR my
Providence] MS providence BR pvidence,
and] MS &
my] MS this CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, my
triall] MS, BR tryall
- 329 strength.] MS strength, BR streingth;
Shepherd] 1637 Shepheard MS, BR shepheard
lead] BR leade
on.———] 1645, BR on. MS on. Exeunt

STAGE DIRECTION:

- The two Brothers.*] MS the tow brothers enter BR The two
brothers IN PRINTED LETTERS.
- 330 *Eld Bro.*] 1637 *Eld bro.* MS l bro. BR El: bro.
Unmuffle] MS unmuffle
ye] 1637, BR yee
faint] BR fainte
Stars,] 1637 stars, MS starres, BR starrs
and] MS &
fair] MS faire BR faier
Moon] 1637 moon MS M CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY moone
BR moone
- 331 wontst] MS wond'st CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY wont'st BR
wonst
travellers] 1637, 1645, MS, BR travailers
benizon,] 1637, MS, BR benizon
- 332 Stoop] 1637 Stoope MS, BR stoope
visage] BR visadge
cloud,] 1637, MS cloud BR cloude
- 333 rains] MS, BR raignes ..
here] MS, BR heere
- 334 double] BR double THE u IS CONVERTED FROM A FORMER a OR
POSSIBLY FROM AN O

- darkness,] 1637 darknesse, 1645 darknes, ms darknesse
 and] ms &
 shades;] ms shades. BR shades
 335 damm'd] ms dam'd
 336 usurping] BR vsurpinge
 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 337 rush] BR rushe
 Candle] 1637, ms candle BR candle,
 338 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 clay] BR claye
 visit] BR visite
 339 thy] ms a ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, thy
 light,] 1637, ms, BR light
 340 star] 1637, ms starre BR starr
 Arcady,] 1637 *Arcadie* ms Arcadie BR Arcady
 341 Tyrian] BR Tirian
 Cynosure.] BR Cynosure:
 2. Bro] 1637 2 Bro. ms 1 bro THE 1 IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~ AND 2
 WRITTEN ABOVE. BR 2 bro.
 Or] ms or
 342 happines,] 1637, ms happinesse BR happines
 we] ms, BR wee
 hear] 1637, ms, BR heare
 343 their] ms thire WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 cotes,] ms cotes ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY cotes BR cotes
 344 pastoral] ms, BR pastorall
 reed] BR reede
 stops,] ms, BR stopps
 345 whistle] ms wistle ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY whistle
 Lodge] ms, BR lodge
 Village Cock] 1637, 1645, ms village cock BR village Cock
 346 feathery] 1637, ms, BR featherie
 Dames,] ms, BR dames
 347 'Twould] 1637, 1645 T'would ms, BR t'would
 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 yet,] 1673 yet 1637, 1645, ms, BR yet,
 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 chearing] ms cheering BR cheeringe
 348 this] ms this WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 close] ms lone ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, sad ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOL-
 LOWED BY close BR lone

- innumerous] BR innumerous
 bowes.] BR bows,
- 349 MS, DEFECTIVE IN THE LEFT MARGIN, HAS PRECEDING THIS
 LINE . . . ead the PRECEDING LINE 350 IT HAS per over LINES
 351-355 HAVE OTHER FRAGMENTS, AS NOTED BELOW. THESE
 FRAGMENTARY WORDS REFER TO A FAIR COPY OF LINES 349-365,
 ORIGINALLY ATTACHED TO THE LEAF OPPOSITE. THIS COPY EX-
 ISTED UNTIL TODD'S TIME, AS HE QUOTES READINGS FROM IT, BUT
 IT HAS SINCE DISAPPEARED. THE MARGINAL PASSAGE IS READ BY
 WRIGHT AS FOLLOWS: [r]ead the [pa]per over [a]gainst
 [i]nstead of . . . downe . . . [per]happs sõe [c]old banke is
 O] 1637 ô ms oh
 haples] 1637, ms haplesse
 virgin] ms vergin THE e IS CONVERTED INTO i
- 350 wander] ms wander WRITTEN ABOVE.
 now,] BR nowe?
- 351 IN MS THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY . . . gainst
 dew,] ms dew BR dewe
 amongst rude burrs and thistles?] 1637 amongst rude burs and
 thistles? ms in this dead solitude CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY
 surrounding wilde CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, phapps some cold hard
 banke CROSSED OUT; ABOVE IN FINAL FORM, (amongst rude
 burrs & thistles BR amongst rude burrs & thistles
- 352 IN MS THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY . . . nstead of
 Perhaps som cold bank is] 1637 Perhaps some cold banke is ms
 phapps some cold bancke is CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, perhaps some
 cold bank is BR phaps some could banke is
 now] BR nowe,
- 353 IN MS THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY WORDS OF WHICH ONLY THE
 LETTERS do ARE CLEARLY LEGIBLE. BELOW ARE THE LETTERS
 wne THUS MAKING downe
 'gainst] ms, BR gainst
 bark] 1637, ms, BR barke
 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 broad] BR broade
 Elm] 1637, BR Elme ms elme
- 354 leans] ms she leans THE WORD she IS CROSSED OUT. BR Leanes
 unpillow'd head] ms thoughtfull head CROSSED OUT; IN THE
 RIGHT MARGIN, unpillow'd head
 fraught with sad fears,] 1637, 1645 fraught with sad fears.
 ms musing at our unkindnesse CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT

- MARGIN, frau CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, fraught wth sad feares BR
 fraught wth sad feares
- 355 MS HAS IN THE LEFT MARGIN, . . . happs sōe BELOW, . . . old
 banke is
 What if] MS or else CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, what if BR or els
 amazement] MS amazment
 affright,] 1637, MS affright AFTER THIS LINE MS AND BR ADD
 THREE LINES AS FOLLOWS:
 so fares as did forsaken Proserpine
 when the big rowling flakes of pitchie clouds
 & darknesse wound her in. 1 Bro. Peace brother peace
 IN MS FOR rowling WAS FIRST WRITTEN wallowing CROSSED OUT;
 ABOVE, rowling CROSSED OUT. FINALLY ALL THREE LINES WERE
 DELETED. VARIANT READINGS FROM BR ARE: so] soe big] bigg
 clouds] clouds darknesse] darkness in.] in: 1 Bro] El bro:
 Peace] peace
- 356 MS AND BR OMIT LINES 356-364 Or while . . . self-delusion?
 speak] 1637 speake
 direful] 1637, 1645 direfull
 grasp] 1637 graspe
- 358 *Eld. Bro.*] 1637 *Eld: bro.*
 Brother] 1637, 1645 brother
 over-exquisite] 1637 over exquisite
- 359 uncertain] 1637 uncertaine
- 360 For] MS Which (TODD)
 unknown,] 1637 unknowne
- 361 his] MS the (WARTON AND TODD)
 grief,] 1637 grieve
- 363 Fear,] 1637 Feare
- 364 such] MS this (WARTON AND TODD)
 self-delusion] 1637 selfe-delusion
- 365 do] 1637, MS, BR doe
 think] 1637, MS, BR thinke
 so] BR soe
 seek,] 1637, MS, BR seeke
- 366 book,] 1637 book MS booke BR booke,
- 367 sweet] BR sweete
 goodnes] 1637, MS goodnesse BR goodness
 boosoms] 1637, BR bosoms MS bosomes
 ever,] 1637, MS, BR ever
- 368 want] MS want WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.

- light] 1637 light,
and] MS &
- 369 MS WRITES LINES 368-369 AS ONE LINE.
being] MS beeing BR beinge
trust] BR hope
not] MS n . . . DEFECTIVE.
- 370 stir] MS stirre BR stirr
constant] MS steadie CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY constant
calm] 1637, MS, BR calme
thoughts,] 1637, MS, BR thoughts
- 371 And] MS &
mis-becoming] 1637 mis-becomming MS misbecomming BR
misbecominge
plight.] MS, BR plight
- 372 see] MS ad all her CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY see
do] 1637, MS, BR doe
- 373 own] 1637, MS, BR owne
light,] MS light
Sun and] MS, BR sun &
Moon] MS, BR moone
- 374 flat] BR flatt
Sea] MS sea
sunk.] 1637 sunck, MS sunke: BR sunke,
And] 1637, MS, BR and
Wisdoms self] 1637 Wisdoms selfe MS wisdom's selfe BR
wisdoms selfe
- 375 Oft seeks to sweet retired Solitude,] 1637 THE SAME, EXCEPT
THAT Solitude, is Solitude MS oft seeks to solitarie sweet retire
CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY oft seeks to sweet retired solitude
BR of seeks to sweete retired solitude
- 376 Where] BR where,
Contemplation] BR contemplatōn
- 377 plumes] MS plum'es
and] MS &
lets] BR letts
- 378 bustle] 1645 bussle
resort] BR resorte,
- 379 were] MS are CHANGED INTO were
ruff'd,] BR ruff'd
sometmes] 1637 sometimes MS, BR sometymes
impair'd.] MS impair'd BR impayr'd

- 380 own] MS owne WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. 1637, BR owne
cleer] 1637, MS, BR cleere
- 381 i'th] MS ith
center] BR Center
enjoy] BR enioye
day,] MS day BR daye
- 382 dark soul] 1637, MS darke soule BR darke sowle
and] MS, BR &
foul] 1637, MS, BR foule
- 383-384 Benighted . . . dungeon.] IN PLACE OF THIS LINE AND A
HALF, MS HAS
walks in black vapours, though the noontyde brand
blaze in the summer solstice.
THIS IS CROSSED OUT AND IN THE RIGHT MARGIN IS WRITTEN
benighted walks under y^e midday sun
himselfe is his owne dungeon
BR HAS
walks in black vapours, though the noon tyde brand
blaze in the Summer Solstice.
mid-day] MS midday
Sun;] 1637 Sun, MS sun
own] 1637 owne
2 Bro.] BR 2 bro:
Tis] 1637 'Tis MS, BR tis
- 385 musing] BR musinge
- 386 pensive] 1637, 1645 Pensive
secrecy] 1637, MS, BR secrecie
cell,] 1637, MS cell BR Cell
- 387 Far] 1637 Farre MS farre BR farr
cheerfull] 1637, BR cheerefull MS cheerfull THE SECOND e
IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
haunt] BR haunte
men,] MS, BR men
and] MS OR CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, and BR or
herds,] 1637, BR heards, MS heards
- 388 sits] BR sits
Senat] MS, BR senate
house,] 1637, MS, BR house
- 389 who] BR whoe
rob] BR robb
a] 1637, BR an

- Hermit] BR hermitt
 Weeds,] 1637 weeds MS beads ~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~
~~gowne CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~ beads ~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,~~
 weeds BR weeds,
 390 few] MS few WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 Books] 1637, MS books BR bookes
 or] MS OR WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 Beads] 1637 beades MS hairie gowne ~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,~~
 beads BR beads
 Maple Dish,] 1637 maple dish, MS maple dish BR maple
 dishe
 391 do] 1637, MS, BR doe
 gray hairs] BR graye haiers
 violence?] MS violence
 392 beauty] 1637, MS beautie BR bewtie
 fair] 1637, MS faire BR fayre
 Hesperian] BR hesperian
 Tree] 1637, MS, BR tree
 393 blooming] BR bloominge
 gold,] MS gold BR gould,
 need] BR neede
 394 uninchanted] MS, BR uninchaunted
 eye,] 1637, MS, BR eye
 395 blossoms, and] MS blossoms &
 fruit] MS fruite THE U IS WRITTEN ABOVE, WITH A CARET BE-
~~NEATH; THE ENTIRE WORD IS CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~
 fruite BR fruite,
 396 rash] BR rashe
 Incontinence.] MS incontinence. BR Incontinence,
 397 spred] 1637, MS spread BR spreade
 unsun'd] BR vnsum'd
 heaps] MS, BR heapes
 398 Misers] 1637, MS, BR misers
 treasure] BR treasures
 out-laws] 1637, MS outlaws BR outlawes
 den,] 1637, MS den
 399 hope] MS thinke ~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~ hope
 400 Danger] BR dainger
 wink] 1637, MS, BR winke
 on] BR at
 Opportunity,] 1637, BR opportunitie MS opportunity

- 401 let] BR she
 helpless] 1637, MS helplesse BR helpeles
 maiden] 1637, MS, BR mayden
 pass] 1637, MS, BR passe
- 402 in] MS th ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY in
 wilde surrounding wast.] 1637 wild surrounding wast. MS vast,
 & hideous wild ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY wide surrounding
 wast. BR wide surroundinge wast
- 403 night,] BR night
 loneliness] 1637 lonelynesse 1645 lonelines MS lonlinesse
 BR lonelinesse,
 me not,] 1637, BR me not MS not me UNDERNEATH not IS THE
 FIGURE 2 AND UNDER me THE FIGURE 1.
- 404 fear] 1637, MS, BR feare
 dred] MS, BR dread
 both,] MS, BR both
- 405 som] 1637, MS, BR some
 greeting] BR greetinge
- 406 MS AND BR WRITE AS ONE LINE, INSTEAD OF TWO HALF LINES.
Eld. Bro.] MS I Bro: BR El: Bro: IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 do] 1637, MS, BR doe
 not,] 1637, MS, BR not
 Brother,] 1637, MS, BR brother
- 407 Inferr,] 1637 Inferre, MS inferre, BR inferr
- 408 Secure] MS, BR secure,
 doubt,] MS, BR doubt
 controversie:] MS question, no BR question, no;
 AFTER THIS LINE MS AND BR HAVE THE FOLLOWING FIVE LINES
 WHICH WERE OMITTED IN THE PRINTED EDITIONS:
 I could be willing though now i'th darke to trie
 a tough encounter wth the shaggiest ruffian
 that lurks by hedge or lane of this dead circuit
 to have her by my side, though I were sure
 she might be free from perill where she is
 VARIANT READINGS FOR THIS PASSAGE ARE: LINE 1. I could] MS
 PRECEDED BY beshrew me but I would ~~CROSSED OUT~~. willing]
 BR willinge LINE 2. encounter] MS passado ~~CROSSED OUT~~;
 ABOVE, encounter BR encounter, LINE 3. lane] BR lane,
 LINE 4. sure] BR suer LINE 5. is] BR is,
- 409 Yet] MS, BR but
 equal] 1637, 1645, MS, BR equall

- hope] 1637, BR hope, MS hopes THE S IS CROSSED OUT.
 and] MS, BR &
 fear] 1637, BR feare MS feares THE S IS CROSSED OUT.
- 410 Does] MS dos
 th'] MS the
 event,] MS event
- 411 encline] MS incline THE FIRST i IS CONVERTED FROM AN ORIGINAL e
 fear,] 1637, MS feare BR feare,
- 412 gladly banish] MS gladly banish THE FIGURE 2 IS WRITTEN UNDER THE FIRST WORD AND I UNDER THE SECOND.
 suspicion.] MS suspition CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY suspicion
 BR suspition,
- 413 so] BR soe
 defenceless] 1637, MS, BR defencelesse
- 414 IN MS LINES 414-425 ARE PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY LETTERS OR PORTIONS OF WORDS. BEFORE LINE 414 THE WRITING IS ILLEGIBLE.
 imagine,] MS imagine brother BR imagine brother,
- 415 IN MS THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY bu
 not.] MS not BR not,
 2. *Bro*] MS 2 bro BR 2 bro: IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 What] MS, BR what
 strength,] 1637, MS strength BR strength?
- 416 Unless] 1637 Vnlesse MS unlesse PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY wh
 Heav'n] 1637, BR heav'n MS heaven
 you] 1637 OMITTS.
 mean] 1637, MS, BR meane
 that?] MS that
- 417 *Eld.Bro.*] MS I bro PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY fr BR el:
 bro
 mean] 1637, MS, BR meane
 too,] BR too:
 strength] MS strength THE g IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
- 418 Which] MS w^{ch}, PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY p
 Heav'n] 1637 heav'n MS, BR heaven
 term'd] BR team'd
 own:] 1637 owne: MS owne BR owne,
- 419 'Tis] MS tis PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY o BR tis
 chastity] 1637, MS chastitie BR Chastitie

- brother,] BR brother
 chastity:] 1637 chastitie: MS chastitie BR Chastitie
- 420 MS HAS IN THE LEFT MARGIN THE LETTER l FOLLOWED BY A
 BLOT.
 that,] MS, BR that
 compleat] MS, BR compleate
 steel,] 1637, BR steele, MS steele
- 421 IN MS THIS LINE IS PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY W MS HAS
 & may (upon any needfull accident
 be it not don in pride or wilfull tempting)
 IN THE FIRST LINE up IS WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. IN THE
 SECOND LINE be IS PRECEDED BY may PERHAPS WRITTEN BY
 MISTAKE FROM LINE 422. THE WORD tempting) CROSSED OUT,
 IS FOLLOWED BY præsumption) THE ENTIRE TWO LINES ARE
 CROSSED OUT. IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, and like a quiverd nymph
 wth arrows keene
 quiver'd] MS quiverd
 Nymph] 1637, MS nymph BR nimphe
 Arrows] 1637, BR arrowes MS arrows
 keen] 1637, MS keene BR keene,
- 422 IN MS THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY OR
 trace] MS walke through CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED IN THE MAR-
 GIN BY may ABOVE, trace
 Forrests] 1637, MS, BR forrests 1645 Forests
 and] MS &
 Heaths,] 1637, MS, BR heaths
- 423 IN MS THIS LINE IS PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY O
 Hills] 1637, MS, BR hills
 and] MS & FOLLOWED BY pe CROSSED OUT.
 sandy] 1637, MS, BR sandie
 perilous] 1637 perillous BR perrilous
 wildes,] 1637, MS wilds
- 424 IN MS LINES 424-428 ARE PRECEDED BY LETTERS WHICH ARE
 NOT CLEARLY LEGIBLE.
 rayes] 1637 rays MS aw CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, rays IN THE
 RIGHT MARGIN, rays
 Chastity,] 1637, MS chastitie BR Chastitie
- 425 No] BR noe
 savage] MS salvage BR salvage,
 fierce] MS, BR feirce
 Bandite] 1637, MS, BR bandite

- Mountaneer] 1637 mountaneete 1645 mountaneer MS, BR
 mountaneere
- 426 Will] MS shall ~~CROSSED OUT~~; PRECEDED IN THE MARGIN BY
 will
 soyl] 1637 soyle MS, BR soile
 Virgin] BR virgin
 purity,] 1637, MS puritie BR puritie,
 427 there,] MS, BR even
 where] BR where,
 dwels] 1637, MS, BR dwells
- 428 and] MS, BR &
 caverns] MS cavern's BR Caverns
 shag'd] BR shay ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY shag'd
 shades,] 1637, BR shades MS shads
 FOLLOWING THIS LINE MS AND BR HAVE
 & yawning dens where glaring monsters house
 IN MS THE LINE IS DELETED. READINGS FROM BR ARE
 &] and yawning] yawninge dens] denns, glaring] glaringe
 429 pass] 1637, MS passe
 unblench't] MS, BR unblensh't
 majesty,] 1637 majestie MS majestie ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED
 BY majestie BR maiestie,
- 430 Be] MS bee
 don] 1637, BR done
 pride,] MS, BR pride
 presumption.] MS præsumption' BR p̄sumption
- 431 Som say] 1637 Some say MS Some say ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE,
 Nay more ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY Some say BR naye more
 no] BR noe
 evil] 1637, MS, BR evill
 thing] BR thinge
- 432 fog,] BR fogg
 moorish] MS moorie
 fen,] 1637, MS fen BR fien,
- 433 Blew] MS Blue
 meager] MS wrinckled ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE LEFT MARGIN,
 wrincl'd ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE wrinckled IS FINALLY WRITTEN
 meager BR meagar
 Hag] 1637, BR hag MS hagge
 stubborn] 1637, MS, BR stubborne
 unlaid] 1637, MS unlayd BR vnlayd

- ghost,] 1637, BR ghost MS Ghost
 434 magick] 1637 magicke
 chains] 1637, BR chaines
curfeu] 1637 curfeu MS curfew BR Curfew
 time,] 1637 time MS, BR tyme
 435 No] BR noe
 Goblin] 1637, 1645, MS goblin BR goblinge
 swart] BR swarte
 Faëry] 1637 Faërie MS faerie BR fayrie
 mine,] 1637, MS, BR mine
 436 Hath] 1637 Has MS, BR has
 hurtfull] MS hurtfull WRITTEN ABOVE. BR hurtefull
 o're] 1637, BR ore MS OVER THE *r* IS CROSSED OUT AND *v*
 CHANGED INTO *r* PRECEDED ABOVE BY AN APOSTROPHE.
 Virginitie.] 1637, 1645 virginity. MS virginity BR virginitie,
 437 Do ye] 1637 Doe yee MS doe yee BR doe you
 believe] 1637, 1645, MS, BR beleeve
 438 Antiquity] BR antiquitie
 old] BR ould
 Schools] 1637 schools MS, BR schooles
Greece] 1637, 1645 Greece
 439 arms] 1637, BR armes
 Chastity?] 1637 Chastitie? MS chastitie BR Chastitie,
 440 huntress] 1637, MS huntresse
Dian] BR Dian IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 dred] BR dread
 441 MS HAS THIS LINE IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
 Fair] 1637 Faire MS, BR faire
 silver-shafted] BR silver shafter
 Queen] 1637 Queene MS Q. BR Qweene,
 chaste,] 1637, MS, BR chast
 442 Wherewith] 1645 Wherwith MS wherwith
 she] 1637 we
 lioness] 1637, MS lionesse BR Lyonesse
 443 And] MS &
 mountain] 1637, BR mountaine MS mountayne
 pard] BR Pard
 set] BR sett
 nought] MS naught
 444 gods] BR Gods
 and] MS &

- 445 Fear'd] BR feard
 stern] 1637, MS, BR sterne
 frown, and] 1637, MS, BR frowne, &
 queen] MS Q. BR Qweene
 oth'] MS o'th BR o'th'
 Woods.] 1637 woods. MS, BR woods
- 446 snaky-headed] 1637 snakie headed MS snakie-headed BR
 snakie:headed
 sheild] BR sheild,
- 447 That] BR the
 unconquer'd] MS æternall ~~CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,~~
 unvanquisht ~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, unconquer'd~~
 Virgin,] 1637, MS, BR virgin
- 448 Wherwith] 1637 Wherewith MS freezind ~~CROSSED OUT; FOL-~~
~~LOWED BY wherwith~~ BR wherewith
 freez'd] BR freezed
 congeal'd] BR congeald
 stone?] MS stone
- 449 looks] BR looks
 Chast] MS, BR chast
 austerity,] 1637 austeritie BR awsteritie
- 450 And] MS &
 dash't] MS, BR dasht
- 451 sudden] MS suddaine
 adoration,] MS adoration
 and blank aw.] 1637 and blancke aw. MS of her purenesse
~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY of bright rays~~ ~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,~~
 and blank aw BR and blancke awe
- 452 So] MS So BR Soe
 dear] 1637, MS deare BR deere
 Heav'n] 1637, BR heav'n MS heaven
 Saintly] 1637 saintly MS, BR saintly
 chastity,] 1637, MS chastitie BR Chastitie
- 453 a soul] 1637 a soule MS it finds ~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY a~~
 soule BR a sowle
 is found] MS is found WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE OVER soule
 AND sincerely
 sincerely] BR cinceerely
 so,] MS so BR soe
- 454 Angels] 1637 angels MS angells BR Angells,
 lacky] 1637 lackie MS lackey THE C IS WRITTEN ABOVE. BR

- lackey
her,] 1637, MS, BR her
- 455 MS ADDS THIS LINE IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
Driving] BR drivinge
far] 1637, MS farre BR farr
off] BR of,
sin] 1637 sinne, BR Sin,
and] MS, BR &
guilt,] MS guilt BR guilte
- 456 cleer] 1637, MS cleere
dream,] 1637 dreame, MS, BR dreame
and] MS &
solemn] 1637 solemne MS sollemne BR Solomne
vision] BR vision,
- 457 Tell] BR tell of THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
that] MS that WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
no] BR noe
gross] 1637, MS, BR grosse
ear] 1637, MS, BR eare
hear,] 1637 heare, MS, BR heare
- 458 convers] 1637, MS, BR converse
heav'nly] MS heavnly BR heavenly
- 459 Begin] MS begins THE S IS CROSSED OUT. BR begins
beam] 1637, MS, BR beame
shape,] 1637, MS, BR shape
- 460 mind,] 1637, MS mind BR mynde
- 461 turns] 1637, BR turnes MS turnes by THE LAST WORD IS
CROSSED OUT.
essence,] 1637, MS, BR essence
- 462 be] 1637 bee
immortal:] 1637 immortall; MS immortall. BR immortall,
- 463 unchaste] 1637, MS, BR unchast
looks] BR lookes
gestures] BR gesturs
and] MS &
foul] 1637, MS, BR foule
talk,] 1637, MS, BR talke
- 464 But] MS & BR and
leud and lavish] 1637 leud, and lavish MS the lascivious
CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, lewd & IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, lavish
BR lewde lascivious

- sin,] 1637, MS, BR sin
 465 Lets] BR letts
 parts,] MS parts BR ptes,
 466 soul] 1637, MS, BR soule
 grows] 1637, BR growes
 contagion,] MS contagion
 467 imbrutes,] MS imbrut'es BR imbruts
 quite loose] MS loose quite WITH THE FIGURE 2 UNDER THE
 FIRST WORD AND I UNDER THE SECOND, INDICATING TRANSPO-
 SITION.
 468 property] 1637, MS, BR propertie
 being.] MS beeing BR beeing,
 469 thick] 1637, BR thick,
 and] MS, BR &
 gloomy] 1637, MS, BR gloomie
 shadows] BR shadowes
 damp] MS, BR dampe
 470 seen] 1637, MS, BR seene
 Charnel] 1637, 1645, BR Charnell MS charnel
 and] MS &
 Sepulchers] MS monume ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY sepulchers
 BR sepulchers,
 471 Lingerin,] 1637 Hovering, MS hovering, BR hoveringe
 and] MS &
 sitting] BR sittinge
 grave,] 1637, MS, BR grave
 472 Body] 1637, 1645, body MS bodie BR bodye
 lov'd,] MS lov'd BR loved
 473 And] MS &
 link't] BR linc'kt
 self] 1637, MS, BR selfe
 carnal] 1637, MS, BR carnall
 sensuality] 1637, BR sensualitie 1645 sensuality MS Sensualtie
 474 degenerate] MS, BR degenerate,
 and] MS &
 475 2. Bro.] 1637 2 Bro. MS 2 Bro. BR 2 bro:
 How] MS how
 charming] BR charminge
 Philosophy!] 1637 Philosophie! MS philosophy THE LAST
 THREE LETTERS ARE WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE AS THEY WOULD
 OTHERWISE RUN INTO THE STAGE DIRECTION, ~~CROSSED OUT~~,

- Hallow within WHICH EVIDENTLY HAD PREVIOUSLY BEEN
WRITTEN. BR philosophie
- 476 harsh,] BR harshe
and] ms &
fools] ms, BR fooles
suppose,] ms, BR suppose
- 477 musical] 1637, ms, BR musicall
Apollo's] 1637 *Apollo's* BR Appolloes
lute,] ms, BR lute
- 478 a] BR OMITTS.
perpetual] 1637, ms, BR perpetuall
nectar'd] BR Nectard
sweets,] 1637, ms sweets BR Sweets,
- 479 no] BR noe
surfet] ms, BR surfeit
raigns.] ms reigns. BR raignes,
Eld. Bro.] 1637 *El: bro.* ms I Brother. BR El: bro: IN
PRINTED LETTERS.
List, list, I hear] 1637 List, list I heare ms list bro. list, me
thought I heard THE WORDS bro. me thought AND THE LETTER
d IN heard ARE CROSSED OUT. A SECOND e IN heard IS WRITTEN
ABOVE r. BR List, list, I heare
- 480 Som] 1637 Some ms, BR some
far of] 1637 farre off 1645 far off ms farre-of BR farr of
hallow] BR hollowe
break] 1637, ms, BR breake
Air.] 1637 aire. ms aire BR ayre
IN THE RIGHT MARGIN MS HAS THE STAGE DIRECTION, hallow
farre off
- 481 2. *Bro.*] ms 2 Bro BR 2 bro:
Me] ms mee
so] BR soe
too;] 1637, ms too, BR too
be?] ms be. BR be,
Eld. Bro.] 1637 *Eld: bro.* ms I Bro. BR el: b: ms AND BR
WRITE AS ONE LINE INSTEAD OF TWO HALF LINES.
For certain] ms, BR for certaine
- 482 Either] ms either either THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
som] 1637, ms, BR some
night-founder'd] 1637, ms night founder'd BR night
founderd

- here,] ms, BR heere
 483 els] 1637, ms else
 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 neighbour] BR neyghbour
 Wood-man] 1637, ms, BR wood man
 worst,] 1637, ms worst
 484 Som roaving Robber] 1637 Some roaving robber ms some
 curl'd man of y^e swoord **CROSSED OUT, EXCEPT SOME ABOVE**
 man IS WRITTEN hedge WITH A CARET UNDERNEATH; NOT
CROSSED OUT, BUT PROBABLY INTENDED TO BE SO. IN THE LEFT
MARGIN, some roaving robber WITH A LARGE X DRAWN THROUGH
 roaving BR some roavinge robber,
 calling] BR callinge
 fellows.] ms fellows BR fellowes;
 485 2. Bro.] 1637, 1645 2 Bro ms 2 Bro. BR 2 bro
 Heav'n] ms, BR heav'n
 keep] 1637, ms, BR keepe
 sister,] ms sister. BR sister:
 agen, agen,] 1637, 1645 agen agen ms yet agen, agen **THE**
FIRST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 and] ms, BR &
 neer,] 1637 neere, ms neere. BR neere
 486 BEFORE THIS LINE MS HAS I Bro. **CROSSED OUT.**
 draw] BR drawe
 and] ms, BR &
 guard.] BR guard,
 Eld. Bro.] 1637 Eld: bro. ms I Bro. BR El: bro.
 hallow,] ms hallow BR hallowe
 487 friendly] ms, BR freindly
 not,] 1637, ms, BR not
 488 MS HAS
 had best looke to his forehead. heere be brambles
CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, he may chaunce scratch
THE u IN chaunce IS WRITTEN ABOVE; scratch IS WRITTEN ABOVE
had ON ACCOUNT OF LACK OF SPACE; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
ABOVE THE ORIGINAL LINE, a just Defence is a THE ENTIRE
LINE WITH ITS CHANGES IS CROSSED OUT, AND THE LINE AS GIVEN
IN THE TEXT FOLLOWS.
 cause,] ms cause BR Cause,
 and] ms &
 Heav'n] ms, BR heav'n

us.] MS, BR us

STAGE DIRECTION:

- The attendant Spirit habited like a Shepherd.*] 1637 *The attendant Spirit habited like a shepheard.* MS he hallows hallo
 THE WORD hallo IS CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY the guardian
 Dæmon hallows agen & enters in the habit of shepheard BR he
 hallows IN PRINTED LETTERS; FOLLOWED BY and is answered,
 the guardian dæmon comes in habited like a shepheard.
- 489 That] MS that BR That PRECEDED BY El: bro:
 hallow] MS hallow, BR hallowe
 know] BR knowe
 you?] 1637 you, MS YOU WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. BR you
 speak;] 1637, BR speake, MS speake
- 490 Com] 1637, MS Come BR come
 too neer] 1637, BR too neere MS too neere CROSSED OUT, BUT
 WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH INDICATING RESTORATION.
 iron] MS pointed CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, iron BR Iron
 else.] MS else BR els
- 491 *Spir.*] MS Dæ. BR Dæ:
 What] MS what
 that,] MS, BR that?
 young Lord?] 1637 yong Lord? MS yong lord?
 speak agen.] MS speake agen BR speake agen.
- 492 2. *Bro.*] 1637 2 *Bro.* MS 2 Bro: BR 2 bro:
 O] MS oh.
 brother,] 1637, MS, BR brother
 'tis] MS, BR tis
 father] MS, BR fathers
 Shepherd] 1637 Shepheard MS, BR shepheard
 sure.] MS, BR sure
- 493 *Eld. Bro.*] 1637 *Eld: bro.* 1645 *El. Bro.* MS I Broth. BR
 el: br:
Thyrsis] MS Thyrsis THE y IS WRITTEN OVER AN ORIGINAL i
 BR Thirsis
 Whose] 1637, MS, BR whose
 artful] 1637, MS, BR artfull
 strains] MS streines BR streynes
 delaid] 1637 delayd MS delay'd BR delayed
- 494 hudling] 1637, 1645, MS huddling BR hudlinge
 brook] MS, BR brooke
 hear] 1637, MS heare BR heere

- madrigal,] 1637 madrigale, MS, BR madrigall
 495 sweetn'd] 1637, 1645 sweeten'd MS, BR sweetned
 muskrose] BR muskerose
 dale,] MS valley CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY dale
 496 cam'st] BR camst
 thou] BR OMITS.
 here] MS, BR heere
 Swain?] 1637 Swaine, MS, BR shepheard,
 Ram] 1637, 1645, BR ram MS ramme
 497 Slipt from the fold] 1673 HAS slipt FOR Slipt 1637, 1645
 Slip't MS leapt ore his penne THE WORD his IS CONVERTED INTO
 the THE FOUR WORDS ARE CROSSED OUT. IN THE LEFT MARGIN,
 slip't AND ABOVE THE ORIGINAL WORDS, from his fold BR slipt
 from the fould,
 or] MS OR ABOVE THE LINE.
 young] 1637 yong
 Kid] 1637 kid MS ki CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY kid BR kyd
 dam,] MS damme BR dam
 498 stragling] BR straglinge
 Weather] 1637, 1645, MS, BR weather
 the pen't] MS hath the pen't THE FIRST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 BR the pent
 flock] MS flock flock THE SECOND WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 forsook?] 1637 forsook, BR forsooke,
 499 find] BR finde
 dark] 1637, MS, BR darke
 sequester'd] MS sequeste'rd BR sequesterd
 nook?] MS nooke BR nooke?
 500 *Spir.*] MS Dæ. BR De:
 lov'd] BR Lov'd
 Masters] 1637, 1645, BR masters MS maisters
 heir] 1637, MS, BR heire
 and] MS &
 joy,] 1637, MS joy BR Ioye
 501 here] MS, BR heere
 trivial] 1637, MS, BR triviall
 toy] BR toye
 502 stray'd] 1637 strayd BR strayed
 Ewe] MS ewe
 503 pilfering] BR pilferinge
 Woolf] 1637, MS, BR wolfe

- fleecy] 1637, MS, BR fleecie
wealth] MS weelth THE SECOND e IS CONVERTED INTO a
504 doth] BR doeth
Downs,] 1637, MS downs BR downes
505 errand,] BR errand
and] MS &
care] BR Care
brought.] MS brought
506 O] 1637 ô MS oh
Virgin Lady,] 1637, MS virgin Ladie BR virgin Lady
she?] 1637 she, MS, BR she
507 How] BR howe
chance] BR chaunce
company?] 1637 companie? MS companie BR Companie?
508 *Eld. Bro.*] 1637 *Eld: bro.* MS I Bro. BR El: bro: IN PRINTED
LETTERS.
To] MS to
Shepherd,] 1637, BR shepheard, MS shepheard;
blame,] 1637, MS, BR blame
509 neglect, we] 1637 neglect, wee MS, BR neglect wee
we came.] 1637 wee came. MS wee came BR wee came,
510 *Spir.*] MS Sheph. BR De:
Ay] 1637 Aye
unhappy] 1637, BR unhappie MS unhappie!
fears] BR feares
true.] MS true
511 *Eld. Bro.*] 1637 *Eld: bro.* MS I bro. BR El: bro: IN PRINTED
LETTERS.
What] MS, BR what
fears] MS, BR feares,
Thyrsis?] MS shep. CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
Thyrsis BR Thirsis IN PRINTED LETTERS.
Prethee] 1637 prethee MS preethee
briefly] MS breifly
shew.] MS shew BR shewe
512 *Spir.*] MS Shep. CROSSED OUT; IN THE MARGIN, Dæ. BR De:
ye,] 1637, BR you, MS you.
'tis] MS Tis BR tis
vain] 1637 vaine, 1645 vain, MS vaine BR vayne,
fabulous,] 1637, MS fabulous
513 so] BR soe

- shallow] BR shallowe
 514 Poets] 1637, 1645 Poëts MS, BR poets,
 th' heav'nly] BR th-heav'nly
 Muse,] 1637, MS Muse BR muse
 515 immortal] 1637, MS, BR immortall
 vers] 1637, MS, BR verse
 516 *Chimera's*] 1637 *Chimera's* MS chimæra's BR Chimeras, IN
 PRINTED LETTERS.
 enchanted] MS inchaunted BR enchanted
 Iles,] 1637 Iles MS, BR Isles
 517 Rocks] 1637, MS rocks BR rocks,
 Hell,] 1637, 1645 hell, MS hell. BR hell
 518 MS HAS THIS LINE IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
 unbelief] 1637, BR unbeliefe MS unbeleife
 blind.] MS blind BR blinde,
 519 MS HAS NO INDENTATION.
 navil] 1637, MS, BR navill
 hideous] BR hidious
 Wood,] 1637, MS, BR wood
 520 Immur'd] BR immured
 cypress] 1637 cypresse MS cypresse BR Cipress
 shades] MS shades THE e IS WRITTEN OVER AN ORIGINAL S
 Sorcerer] MS sorcerer BR Sorserer
 dwels] 1637, MS, BR dwells
 521 *Bacchus,*] MS, BR Bacchus
 and] MS &
 born] 1637, MS, BR borne
 great] BR greate
Comus,] MS Comus BR Comus IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 522 Deep skill'd] 1637 Deepe skill'd MS enur'd CROSSED OUT; IN
 THE LEFT MARGIN, deepe learnt THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED
 OUT; BENEATH, skill'd BR deepe skild
 witcheries,] MS, BR witcheries
 523 here] MS, BR heere
 every] BR everie
 thirsty] 1637, MS, BR thirstie
 wanderer,] 1637, MS, BR wanderer
 524 sly] 1637 slie BR slye
 baneful] 1637, 1645, MS, BR banefull
 cup,] 1637, MS cup BR Cup
 525 pleasing poison] BR pleasinge poyson

- 526 transforms] BR transformes
drinks,] MS drinks BR drinkes
- 527 the] MS the MARKED WITH THE SIGN X AND IN THE RIGHT
MARGIN MARKED WITH A SIMILAR SIGN, makes CROSSED OUT.
likenes] 1637, MS likenesse BR likeness
- 528 Fixes instead,] MS fixes instead, WRITTEN IN THE LEFT MAR-
GIN. BR fixes instead,
unmoulding] BR vnmouldinge
- 529 Character'd] MS characterd BR charactred
face;] MS face BR face,
this] BR This
learn't] BR learnt
- 530 Tending] BR tendinge
flocks] BR flocks,
hilly crofts,] 1637 hilly crofts MS pastur'd lawns CROSSED
OUT; ABOVE, hillie crofts, BR hillie flocks THE LAST WORD IS
CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY Crofts
- 531 brow] MS brows THE S IS CROSSED OUT. BR browe
bottom] 1637, MS, BR bottome
glade,] MS glade
- 532 and] MS &
rout] BR route
howl] 1637, MS, BR howle
- 533 Like] BR Like
stabl'd] BR stabled
wolves] MS wolvs
their] MS thire
prey,] 1637, MS prey BR preye
- 534 Doing] BR doeinge
Hecate] BR Heccate IN PRINTED LETTERS.
- 535 their] MS thire
bowres,] 1637 bowres. 1645 bowers. MS bowers BR bowers,
- 536 Yet] MS Yet THE FIRST LETTER IS CONVERTED FROM AN
ORIGINAL SMALL y
they] MS they CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY they
baits,] BR baites
and] MS &
guileful] 1637, 1645 guilefull MS gil CROSSED OUT; FOL-
LOWED BY guilefull BR guylefull
- 537 To inveigle] 1637 T'inveigle, MS to' inveigle THE APOSTRO-
PHE IS PLACED DIRECTLY ABOVE THE O AND PERHAPS IS MEANT

- TO SERVE ALSO AS A DELETION MARK. BR to invegle,
 and] MS &
 th'] BR the
 unwary] 1637, MS, BR unwarie
 sense] MS spell ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY sense BR Sence
 538 pass] 1637, MS, BR passe
 unweeting] BR vnweetinge
 way.] BR waye,
 539 evening late] BR eveninge late,
 chewing] BR chewinge
 540 ta'n] 1637 ta'ne MS, BR tane
 their] MS thire
 savoury] 1637, MS savourie BR savorie
 Herb] 1637, MS, BR herbe
 541 Knot-grass] MS, BR knot grasse
 dew-besprent,] MS dew besprent BR dew-besprent
 fold,] 1637, MS fold
 542 down] 1637, MS, BR downe
 watch] MS watch,
 bank] MS, BR banke
 543 Ivy] 1637, MS ivie BR Ivie
 canopied] BR Cannopied
 and] MS &
 544 flaunting] MS suckling ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, blowing ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, flaunting ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, blowing ~~CROSSED OUT~~; AFTER THE DELETED flaunting IS WRITTEN flaunting AS THE FINAL READING. BR flauntinge
 Honey-suckle] 1637 hony-suckle MS honiesuckle BR hony
 suc'le
 and] MS &
 545 IN MS LINES 545-546 ARE REVERSED, BUT ARE MARKED FOR
 TRANSPOSITION BY THE FIGURE 2 BEFORE THE FIRST LINE AND 1
 BEFORE THE SECOND.
 pleasing fit] BR pleasinge fitt
 melancholy] BR melencholy
 546 upon] 1637, 1645, MS, BR OMIT.
 rural] MS, BR rurall
 minstrelsie,] 1637, MS, BR minstrelsie
 547 fancy] 1637, MS fancie BR fansie
 a] MS the ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, a
 548 roar] 1637, MS, BR roare

- Woods,] 1637 woods, MS, BR woods
 549 fill'd] 1637, BR filld
 Air] 1637, MS, BR aire
 dissonance,] 1673, 1637, MS, BR dissonance 1645 dissonance,
 550 ceas't] MS cease'd THE SECOND e IS CROSSED OUT AND AN APOS-
 TROPHE PLACED ABOVE. BR ceast
 and] MS &
 listen'd] MS listend THE d IS WRITTEN ABOVE. BR listned
 a while,] 1637, BR a while MS awhile
 551 unusual] 1637, 1645, MS, BR unusuall
 sudden] MS, BR suddaine
 552 respit] BR respite
 drowsie] MS drousie
 frightened] MS flighted
 553 draw] BR drawe
 close curtain'd] 1637, 1645, MS, BR close-curtain'd
 sleep;] 1637 sleepe. 1645 sleep. MS, BR sleepe
 554 soft] 1637 soft, MS soft CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, still CROSSED
 OUT; FOLLOWED BY soft CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
 sweet CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY soft BR sweete,
 and] MS &
 solemn] 1637, BR solemne MS sollemne
 breathing] BR breathinge
 555 a] MS the softe CROSSED OUT; A LINE IS DRAWN UNDER softe
 ABOVE, a BR the softe
 stream] 1637, MS, BR steame 1645 steam
 rich] MS slow WRITTEN ABOVE distill'd AND CROSSED OUT; IN
 THE RIGHT MARGIN, slow CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY rich BR
 OMITTS.
 perfumes,] 1637 Perfumes 1645 Perfumes, MS, BR pfumes
 556 Air] 1637, MS, BR aire
 Silence] MS, BR silence
 557 took] 1637, MS, BR tooke
 er'e] BR ere
 and] MS, BR &
 wisht] 1637, 1645, MS wish't
 558 Deny] BR denye
 nature,] MS, BR nature
 and] MS &
 559 so] MS SO WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. BR soe
 displac't.] BR displac't,

- ear,] 1637, 1645 eare, MS, BR eare
 560 took] MS, BR tooke
 strains] MS streins BR streines
 soul] 1637, MS soule BR sowle
 561 ribs] MS, BR ribbs
 Death,] MS Death. BR death.
 O] 1637 ô MS oh
 562 Too] BR two
 did] MS, BR might
 perceive] MS pceave BR pceive,
 563 honour'd] BR honor'd
 Lady,] 1637 Lady MS ladie BR lady,
 dear] 1637, MS deare BR deere
 sister.] MS, BR sister
 564 grief] 1637 griefe MS greife BR greife,
 and] MS, BR &
 fear,] 1637, BR feare, MS feare
 565 O] 1637 ô
 poor haples] 1637, MS poore haplesse BR poore hapless
 Nightingale] 1637, MS, BR nightingale
 I,] 1637, MS, BR I
 566 sweet] BR sweete
 sing'st] BR singst
 near] 1637, MS, BR neere 1645 neer
 snare!] MS snare BR snare,
 567 down] 1637, MS, BR downe
 Lawns] 1637 lawns MS, BR lawnes
 headlong] BR headlonge
 568 paths,] MS, BR paths
 and] MS &
 turnings] BR turnings,
 oft'n] 1637, MS, BR often
 day,] 1637, MS day BR daye,
 569 guided] BR guyded
 mine] MS, BR myne
 ear] 1637, MS eare BR eare,
 570 damn'd] 1637 dam'd
 wisard] BR wizard
 sly] 1637 slie BR slye
 571 so] BR soe
 certain] MS, BR certaine

- signes] 1637 signs
 knew] BR knowe
- 572 Already,] 1637 Alreadie, ms, BR alreadie
 ere] BR eare
 speed] BR speede
- 573 prevent,] 1637, ms prævent 1645 prævent, BR pvent
 aidless] 1637 aidlesse ms helplesse **CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,**
 aidlesse BR aideless
 Lady] 1637 Ladie ms, BR ladie
 wish't prey,] ms, BR wisht prey
MS HAS AT THE END OF THE LINE IN THE MARGIN who tooke him
CROSSED OUT.
- 574 Who gently] ms who gen **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** who
 gently BR whoe gently
 ask't] ms, BR askt
 seen] 1637, ms, BR seene
 two,] 1637 two ms tow
- 575 Supposing] BR supposinge
 som] 1637, ms, BR some
 villager;] ms villager BR villager,
- 576 soon] 1637, ms, BR soone
 guess't] ms gues't BR guest
- 577 Ye] 1637, BR Yee ms yee
 two] ms tow
 mean't] ms, BR meant
 with] ms & wth **THE & IS CROSSED OUT.**
- 578 flight,] 1637, ms flight
 here,] ms, BR heere
- 579 But] ms and this **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** but
 further] 1637 farther 1645, ms, BR funder
 not.] BR not;
 2. Bro.] 1637 2 Bro. ms 2 Bro. BR 2: bro **IN PRINTED**
LETTERS.
 and] ms, BR &
 shades,] 1637, ms, BR shades
- 580 ye] 1637, ms yee BR you
 Hell] 1637, 1645, ms, BR hell
 tripple] 1637, 1645, ms, BR triple
 knot] BR knott
- 581 th'] BR the
 weakness] 1637 weaknesse ms weakenesse BR weaknes

- Virgin] 1637, MS, BR virgin
 582 and] MS &
 helpless!] 1637 helplesse! MS helplesse, BR helpless,
 is] 1645, BR Is
 confidence] BR confidence?
 583 me] 1645 me,
 Brother] 1637, MS, BR brother
Eld. Bro.] 1637 *Eld: bro.* MS I Bro. BR el: bro: IN PRINTED
 LETTERS.
 Yes,] MS yes: BR yes
 and] BR &
 keep] MS, BR keepe
 still,] MS, BR still
 584 Lean] 1637 Leane MS, BR leane
 safely,] MS safely BR safely,
 585 Shall be] BR shalbe
 unsaid] BR vnsai'd
 me:] 1637 me; MS, BR me,
 586 malice] MS, BR malice,
 sorcery] 1637, MS, BR sorcerie
 power] BR powre
 587 erring] BR erringe
 Chance,] MS chance BR chaunce
 hold] BR hould
 firm,] 1637 firme, MS, BR firme
 588 Vertue] BR virtue
 assail'd,] MS assayl'd BR assail'd
 hurt,] MS hurt BR hurte
 589 Surpriz'd] MS, BR surpris'd
 enthrall'd,] MS enthrall'd IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, and CROSSED
 OUT.
 590 mischief] 1637, BR mischiefe MS mischeife
 meant] MS ment
 harm,] 1637 harme, MS, BR harme
 591 happy trial] 1637, MS, BR happie triall
 glory.] 1637 glorie. MS glory BR glorie,
 592 evil] 1637, MS, BR evill
 self] 1637, MS, BR selfe
 back] 1637 backe
 recoyl,] 1637, MS, BR recoyle
 593 And] MS till all to place CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY &

- mix] 1637, MS, BR mixe
 no] BR noe
 goodness] 1637, MS, BR goodnesse
 594 scum,] MS scum
 and] MS &
 setl'd] MS settled
 self] 1637, MS, BR selfe
 595 shall be] 1637 shall bee BR shalbe
 eternal] 1637, BR eternall MS æternall
 restless] 1637, MS restlesse
 596 Self-fed] 1637 Selfe fed MS, BR selfe fed
 and] MS &
 self-consum'd,] 1637, BR selfe consum'd, MS selfe consum'd
 fail,] 1637, MS faile BR fayle
 597 pillar'd] BR pillard
 rott'nness,] 1637 rottennesse, MS, BR rottennesse
 598 earths] BR earth's
 But] MS, BR but
 com] 1637, MS, BR come
 let's] MS, BR lets
 on.] 1637, MS on BR on:
 599 th'] BR the
 opposing] BR opposinge
 will] BR will,
 and] MS &
 arm] 1637, MS, BR arme
 Heav'n] 1637, MS, BR heav'n
 600 sword] MS swoord
 up,] MS up.
 601 Magician] 1637, 1645, MS magician BR magitian
 602 greisly] BR grisley
 troop] 1637, MS, BR troope
 603 sooty] 1637, MS, BR sootie
 flag] BR flagg
 Acheron,] MS Acheron
 604 Harpyes] 1637, 1645 Harpyies BR Harpies,
 and] MS, BR &
 Hydra's,] 1637 Hydra's, MS Hydra's BR Hidraes,
 all] MS all WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
 forms] 1637 bugs MS, BR buggs
 605 'Twixt] MS, BR twixt

- Africa*] 1637, 1645 *Africa*, BR *Africa*,
 and] MS &
Inde,] MS *Inde*.
Ile] BR *I'le*
find] BR *finde*
 out,] 1637, MS, BR out
 606 *restore*] MS release his new got prey **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED**
 BY *restore* his purchase back
 back,] 1637 *backe* MS, BR *back*
 607 *curls*,] 1637 *curles*, MS *curles* BR *Curles*,
 to a foul death,] 1637, BR and cleave his scalpe MS & cleave his
 scalpe
 608 *Curs'd* as his life.] 1637 *Downe* to the hipps. MS *downe* to the
 hipps THE LAST WORD IS **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** *lowest*
CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY *hips*. BR *downe* to the hipps,
Spir.] MS *Dæ*. BR *Dem*: IN PRINTED LETTERS.
Alas] MS *alas*
 youth,] MS *youth* BR *Youth*
 609 *thy courage*] BR *the Courage*
 yet,] MS *yet*
 and] MS &
Emprise,] MS *emprise* BR *emprise*,
 610 *here*] MS, BR *heere*
sword] MS *swo* **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** *steele* **CROSSED OUT;**
 ABOVE, *swoord* **CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, swoord**
do] 1637, MS, BR *doe*
little stead,] MS *little stead* **CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE**
 UNDERNEATH, INDICATING RESTORATION; FOLLOWED BY *small*
availe **CROSSED OUT.**
 611 *Far*] 1637 *Farre* 1645 *Farr* MS *farre* BR *farr*
arms,] MS *arms* BR *armes*
 and] MS &
weapons] BR *weopons*
 612 *charms*,] MS *charms* BR *Charmes*,
 613 *unthred*] MS *unquilt* **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,**
unthred
joynts,] 1637, MS, BR *joynts*
 614 *And*] MS &
all thy] MS *every* **CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, all thy**
sinews.] 1637 *sinewes*. BR *sinewes*,
Eld.Bro.] MS *I Bro.* BR *El: bro:* IN PRINTED LETTERS. MS AND

BR WRITE THESE TWO HALF LINES AS ONE LINE.

- Why] ms, BR why
 prethee] ms preethee
 Shepherd] 1637, BR shepheard ms shep.
 615 thy self] 1637, ms thy selfe BR OMITS.
 so] BR soe
 neer] 1637, ms neere BR neere,
 616 Relation?] 1637, 1645 relation? ms relation. BR relaçon;
Spir.] ms Dæ. BR Dem: IN PRINTED LETTERS. MS AND BR
 WRITE THESE TWO HALF LINES AS ONE LINE.
 Care] ms, BR Care,
 and] ms, BR &
 617 Lady] 1637 Ladie ms ladie
 surprisal,] 1637 surprisall ms surprisal BR surprisall,
 618 mind] ms, BR mynd
 certain] 1637, ms, BR certaine
 Shepherd] 1637, ms, BR shepheard
 Lad] 1637, ms, BR lad
 619 small] BR smale
 to,] ms to
 620 vertuous] BR verteus
 plant] 1637, ms, BR plant,
 and] ms &
 healing] BR healinge
 herb] 1637, ms, BR herbe
 621 spreads] BR spreades
 leaf] 1637, ms, BR leafe
 morning] BR morninge
 ray.] 1673, 1637, 1645, BR ray, ms ray
 622 and] ms &
 beg] BR begg
 sing,] ms sing BR singe,
 623 I] BR he ORIGINALLY, BUT CONVERTED INTO I
 did,] ms did
 grass] 1637, ms, BR grasse
 624 sit,] ms sit
 extasie,] ms, BR extasie
 625 And] ms &
 requital] 1637, 1645, ms, BR requitall
 ope] BR open
 leathern] 1637, 1645 leather'n ms leatherne THE a IS WRIT-

- TEN ABOVE. BR letherne
 scrip,] MS scrip
 626 And] MS &
 names] MS hews **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY** names
 627 Telling] BR tellinge
 their] MS thire
 strange] 1637, BR strange,
 and] MS &
 faculties;] 1637, BR faculties, MS faculties
 628 small] BR smale
 root,] MS root BR roote
 629 effect,] MS effect
 cull'd] MS culld
 out;] MS, BR out
 630 leaf] 1637, MS, BR leafe
 darkish, and] MS darkish &
 it,] MS it
 631 BR OMITS LINES 631-636.
 another] MS an other
 Countrey,] 1637 Countrie, MS countrie
 said,] MS said
 632 soyl:] 1637 soyle: MS soile
 633 Unknown, and] 1637 Vnknowne, and MS unknowne &
 esteem'd, and] MS esteem'd &
 swain] 1637, MS swayne 1645 swayn
 634 daily] 1637, MS dayly
 shoon,] 1637 shoone, MS shoone
 635 MS HAS THIS LINE AND THE FOLLOWING WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT
 MARGIN.
 And] MS &
 med'cinal] 1637, MS med'cinall
 is it] MS is it WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
Moly] MS ancient Moly THE FIRST WORD IS **CROSSED OUT**.
 636 That *Hermes* once] MS that Mercury **CROSSED OUT**; ABOVE that
 IS WRITTEN w^{ch} AND BELOW Mercury APPEARS *Hermes* once
 gave;] 1637 gave, MS gave
 637 it] MS it WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
Hæmony,] MS Hæmony MARKED WITH THE SIGN X, BUT WITH
 NO CORRESPONDING SIGN OR WORD IN THE MARGIN. BR Hemony,
 IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 and] MS &

- me,] 1637, MS, BR me
 638 And] MS &
 keep] 1637, MS, BR keepe
 sov'ran] 1637, MS souveraine 1645 sovran BR souveraigne
 639 'Gainst] MS, BR gainst
 enchantments] MS, BR enchauntments
 damp] MS, BR dampe
 640 gastly] BR gastlie
 furies] MS Furies
 apparition;] MS apparition BR apparition,
 641 purs't] BR purst
 reck'ning] MS reckoning BR reckoninge
 made,] 1637, MS, BR made
 642 extremity] BR extremitie
 compell'd,] MS compell'd
 643 find] BR finde
 true;] 1637, MS, BR true,
 means] MS, BR meanes
 644 foul] 1637 foule MS, BR fowle
 inchanter] MS enchanter BR Enchaunter,
 disguis'd,] MS, BR disguis'd
 645 Enter'd] BR entered
 lime-twigs] 1637 limetwigs MS lime twigs BR lymetwiggs
 spells,] MS, BR spells
 646 off:] 1637, MS, BR off,
 647 when we go] 1637, BR when wee goe MS as wee goe) ~~CROSSED~~
~~OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~ when on the way ~~CROSSED OUT; IN THE~~
~~RIGHT MARGIN,~~ when we goe.
 648 assault] BR assaulte
 the] MS his ~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,~~ y^e
 necromancers] MS necromantik THE LAST THREE LETTERS ARE
~~CROSSED OUT AND CERS WRITTEN ABOVE.~~ BR Negromancers
 hall;] 1637, BR hall, MS hall
 649 be,] MS be
 dauntless hardihood,] 1637 dauntlesse hardihood MS suddaine
~~violence CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~ dauntless hardyhood THE
~~y IS WRITTEN OVER AN ORIGINAL i~~ BR dauntlesse hardy-hood
 650 And] MS &
 brandish't] BR brandisht
 blade] MS blades THE s IS CROSSED OUT.
 rush] BR rushe

- break] 1637, MS, BR breake
 glass,] 1637 glasse, MS, BR glasse
 651 shed] MS powre ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, shed
 lushious] BR lussious
 liquor] MS potion ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY liquor
 ground,] 1637, MS ground
 652 But] MS and ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, but
 sease] BR cease
 wand,] MS wand.
 and] MS &
 curst] MS curs't
 653 Fierce] 1637, 1645 Feirce MS feirce
 battail] 1637, MS, BR battaile
 make, and] MS make &
 high,] MS, BR high
 654 Sons] 1637, 1645, MS sons BR Sonns
 vomit] BR vomitt
 smoak,] 1637 smoake, MS, BR smoake
 655 will they] MS they will MARKED FOR TRANSPOSITION BY THE
 FIGURE 1 BELOW will AND 2 BELOW they
 soon] 1637, MS, BR soone
 retire,] MS retire
 shrink.] 1637, MS shrinke BR shrinke.
 656 *Eld. Bro.*] MS I Bro. BR El: bro
Thyrsis] BR Thirsis IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 lead] BR leade
 apace,] 1637, MS apace
 Ile] MS, BR I
 follow] BR followe
 thee,] MS, BR thee
 657 MS HAS
 & good heaven cast his best regard upon us Ex
 ~~CROSSED OUT~~; THE LINE AS GIVEN IN THE TEXT IS WRITTEN IN
 THE RIGHT MARGIN.
 som] 1637, MS, BR some
 angel] 1637, MS angell BR Angell
 bear] 1637, MS, BR beare
 shield] 1637, 1645, MS sheild
 us.] MS us
 STAGE DIRECTION: *The*] MS the
 Scene] MS scene BR Sceane

- changes*] 1637 *Changes* MS cha CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY
changes
Palace,] 1637 *palace* MS, BR pallace
deliciousness:] 1637 *deliciousnesse*, MS deliciousnesse. BR
delitiousness,
soft Musick] 1637 *soft musicke* MS, BR OMIT.
Tables spred with all dainties.] 1637 *tables spred with all*
dainties. MS tables spred wth all dainties WRITTEN ABOVE THE
LINE. BR tables spred with all dainties
appears] 1637 *appeares* MS is discover'd BR appes
rabble,] MS rabble.
and] MS &
Lady] 1637 *Ladie* MS ladie
enchanted] BR inchaunted
Chair,] 1637 *chaire* MS chaire. BR chayre,
to whom . . . and] MS OMITS.
whom] BR whome
Glass] 1637 *glasse*
goes about] MS She offers
rise.] MS rise
658 *Comus.*] MS Co. BR Co: IN PRINTED LETTERS.
Nay] MS nay
Lady] 1637, MS *Ladie* BR ladye
sit;] MS, BR sit,
wand,] MS, BR wand
659 *nerves*] 1637, 1645 *nervs*
Alablaster] 1637 *alablaster*, MS, BR *alablaster*
660 *statue,*] 1637, 1645, BR *statue*;
or] MS fixt CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY OR
661 *Root-bound,*] 1637 *Root bound* BR *roote bound*,
Apollo.] 1673, 1645 *Apollo*, 1637 *Apollo*.
IN MS LINES 661-665 *La. Fool . . . frown?* ARE WRITTEN IN THE
RIGHT MARGIN. LINES 662-664 ALSO APPEAR IN A DELETED PAS-
SAGE FOLLOWING LINE 754 AFTER *stand back false traitor* SEE
NOTE ON LINE 754. READINGS FROM THIS PASSAGE ARE REFERRED
TO AS MS 2.
La.] IN MS COMUS CONTINUES HIS SPEECH WITH *why doe ye*
frowne CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, *La:* BR *La:* MS 2
La
Fool do not boast,] 1637 *Foole doe not boast*, MS *foole thou art*
over proud THE LAST FOUR WORDS ARE CROSSED OUT; FOL-

- LOWED BY doe not boast MS 2 stand back false traitor **CROSSED OUT.** BR foole doe not boast
- 662 canst] MS 2 can'st **ALL THE READINGS FROM MS 2 ARE **CROSSED OUT.****
 freedom] 1637, MS, MS 2, BR freedome
 minde] 1637, MS mind MS 2 mynd BR mynde
- 663 With all] 1637, 1645 Withall
 charms,] MS, MS 2 charmes BR charmes,
 corporal rinde] 1637, MS, MS 2, BR corporall rind
- 664 haste] 1637, MS, MS 2, BR hast
 immanacl'd,] MS immanacl'd
 Heav'n] 1637, BR heav'n MS heavn MS 2 heaven
 good.] MS, MS 2 good BR good,
- 665 Co.] BR Co:
 Why] MS why BR Whye
 are] MS art **THE t IS CONVERTED INTO e**
 Lady?] 1637, MS, BR Ladie,
 do] 1637, MS, BR doe
 frown?] 1637 frowne? MS frow **THE REMAINING LETTER OR LETTERS ARE WORN OFF.** BR frowne
- 666 Here] MS heere fro **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY heere** BR
 heere
 dwell] 1645 dwel
 no] BR noe
 frowns,] MS frowns BR frownes,
 nor] MS nor **THE n IS INSERTED ABOVE THE LINE.**
- 667 Sorrow] BR sorrowe
 far:] 1637 farre: 1645 farr: MS farre. BR farr,
 See] 1637, MS, BR see
 here] BR heere
 pleasures] 1637 pleasurs
- 668 fancy] 1637, BR fancie MS youth & fancie **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY fancie**
 beget] MS beget **CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH; ABOVE, invent **CROSSED OUT.**** BR begett
 on] MS in **CONVERTED INTO on**
 thoughts,] 1637, MS, BR thoughts
- 669 fresh] MS briske **CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, fresh** **IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, fresh**
 grows] MS retur **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY grows**
 lively, and] MS lively &

- returns] ms, BR returns
 670 Brisk] BR briske
April] ms Aprills THE s IS CROSSED OUT. BR Aprill
 buds] ms, BR budds
 Primrose-season.] 1637, BR primrose season. ms primrose season
 671 IN MS THE FOLLOWING DIRECTION IS WRITTEN IN THE MARGIN
 AFTER THIS LINE that w^{ch} follows heere is in the pasted leafe
 begins poore Ladie and first behold this &c. THE WORDS poore
 Ladie ARE CROSSED OUT. THE PASSAGE THUS ADDED ON THE IN-
 SERTED LEAF, WHICH IS SMALLER, CONSISTS OF LINES 671-704.
 LINES 671-677 ALSO APPEAR IN MS AFTER thinke what LINE 754,
 WHERE THEY ARE DELETED. VARIANT READINGS FROM THIS SEC-
 OND PASSAGE ARE REFERRED TO AS MS 2. IT SHOULD BE REMEM-
 BERED THAT ALL READINGS FROM MS 2 ARE CROSSED OUT.
 And first behold] BR and first behould ms 2 & looke upon
 cordial] ms, ms 2, BR cordiall
 Julep] 1637, ms, ms 2 julep
 here] ms, BR heere ms 2 OMITTS.
 672 flames, and] ms flams & ms 2 flames &
 crystal] 1637, ms crystall ms 2 ch CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED
 BY crystall BR christall
 bounds] BR bounds,
 673 spirits] BR spiritts
 balm] 1637, ms 2 balme ms, BR baulme
 and] ms, ms 2 &
 Syrops] 1637, ms, ms 2 syrops BR sirrops
 mixt.] ms, ms 2 mixt BR mixt;
 674 *Nepenthes*] ms Nepenthes IN THE LEFT MARGIN, *νηπενθές*
Thone,] 1637 *Thone* ms, BR Thone ms 2 Thôn
 675 *Egypt*] 1637 *Ægypt* ms, ms 2 *Ægypt* BR Egipt
Jove-born] 1637 *love-borne* ms, ms 2 Jove borne BR love-
 borne
Helena] BR Hellena IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 676 stir] 1637, ms, ms 2, BR stirre
 joy] BR loye
 this,] ms, ms 2, BR this
 677 so] BR soe
 friendly,] ms freindly BR freindly, ms 2 freindly so,
 MARKED FOR TRANSPOSITION.
 so] ms 2 so, BR soe
 cool] 1637, ms, ms 2, BR coole

- to] BR too
 thirst.] MS, MS 2 thirst BR thirst,
 AFTER THIS LINE MS HAS
 poore ladie thou hast need of some refreshing
 CROSSED OUT. BR HAS THE SAME LINE, EXCEPT THAT need is
 SPELLED neede AND refreshing is refreshinge
- 678 MS HAS LINES 678-686 IN THE RIGHT MARGIN OF THE PASTED
 LEAF, WRITTEN AS PROSE. BR OMITTS THIS PASSAGE.
 cruel] 1637, MS cruell
 self] 1637, MS selfe
- 679 dainty] 1637, MS daintie
 limms] MS lims
- 680 delicacy?] 1637 delicacie? MS delicacie,
 682 deal] 1637, MS deale
 683 receiv'd] MS receav'd
 terms,] 1637 termes, MS terms
- 684 condition] 1637 condition,
 685 mortal] 1637, MS mortall
 frailty] MS frailtie
 subsist,] MS subsist
- 686 toil] 1637, MS toile
 pain,] 1637, MS paine,
 687 have] MS hast CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, have BR hast MS CON-
 CLUDES THE PASSAGE IN THE MARGIN WITH that have bin tir'd &c.
 been] MS bin
 tir'd] BR tired
 all day] BR aldaye
 repast,] MS repast
- 688 And] MS & BR a
 have] MS hast CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, have BR hast
 wanted,] BR wanted.
 but] MS heere CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, but BR heere
 fair] 1637, MS faire BR fayre,
 Virgin] 1637, MS virgin
- 689 soon.] 1637, MS soone. BR soone;
 La.] BR la: IN PRINTED LETTERS. MS AND BR WRITE AS ONE
 LINE, INSTEAD OF TWO HALF LINES.
 'Twill] 1637 T'will MS, BR t'will
 traitor,] MS traitor BR traytor
- 690 'Twill] 1637 T'will MS t'will BR twill
 truth] BR trueth

- and] ms &
honesty] 1637, ms, BR honestie
691 banish't] ms, BR banisht
tongue] ms tounge BR thoughts CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY
tongue
lies,] ms lies
- 692 IN MS LINES 692-695 AND 700-702 ALSO APPEAR, MUCH AL-
TERED, AFTER while heaven sees good (LINE 664) IN THE DE-
LETED PASSAGE FOLLOWING LINE 754. VARIANT READINGS FROM
THIS PASSAGE ARE REFERRED TO AS MS 2. IT SHOULD BE REMEM-
BERED THAT ALL THESE READINGS IN MS 2 ARE CROSSED OUT.
cottage,] ms cottage BR Cottage,
and] ms, ms 2 &
abode] BR aboade
- 693 'Thou told'st me of?] ms thou toldst me of? ms 2 amoung'st
these h musl'd monsters ABOVE h musl'd IS WRITTEN oughly
IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, these oughly headed monsters IN THE
LEFT MARGIN, thou toldst me of? BR thou touldst me of?
What grim aspects are these] ms, BR what grim aspects are these
ms 2 Mercie guard me ABOVE, what grim aspects are these
FOLLOWED BY (mercie guard me THEN FOLLOWS AS THE NEXT
LINE O my simplicity what sights are these? ABOVE, how have
I bin betrai'd THEN AS THE LAST PART OF THE LINE, wth darke
disguises IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, bruage IN THE NEXT LINE,
and soothing lies FOLLOWED BY & soothing flatteries. IN THE
LEFT MARGIN ABOVE, whether deluded ABOVE THE WORD lies
IS WRITTEN & soothing flatteries
- 694 FOR VARIANT READINGS FROM MS 2 SEE THE NOTE ON L. 693.
oughly-headed] ms oughly headed BR ougley headed
Monsters] 1637, ms, ms 2 monsters
Mercy] 1637, BR Mercie ms mercie
me!] BR me,
- 695 FOR LINES 695-700 Hence . . . banquets, ms 2 HAS
hence wth thy treacherous kindnesse
CROSSED OUT; BELOW treacherous kindnesse IS WRITTEN bru'd
sorcerie CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, SOME DISTANCE
ABOVE, BUT CONNECTED BY A LINE WITH bru'd sorcerie IS
WRITTEN
hence wth thy hel bru'd liquor lest I
throw it against ye ground were it a draft &c
FOR THE NEXT TWO LINES,

- Thou man of lies & falshood, if thou give me it
 I throw it on the ground, were it a draft for Juno
- IN THE FIRST OF THESE LAST TWO LINES falshood HAS A LINE
 UNDERNEATH; ABOVE, falshood IN THE SECOND LINE it IS
 WRITTEN ABOVE, AFTER throw
- Hence] ms Hence
 brew'd] 1637, BR brewd ms hel brewd opiate foule CROSSED
 OUT; FOLLOWED BY brud CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY brewd
 enchauntments foule deceaver
 inchantments,] 1637 inchantments ms enchauntments BR
 enchauntments,
 foul] 1637 foule BR fowle
 deceiver,] ms, BR deceaver
- 696 BR AND MS 2 OMIT LINES 696-699.
 betrai'd] 1637 betray'd ms betrayd
- 697 and] ms &
 forgery,] 1637 forgerie, ms forgeries
- 698 would'st] 1637, 1645, ms wouldst
 seek] ms seeke
 again] 1637, ms againe
 here] ms heere
- 699 baits] ms baites
- 700 draft] BR drafte
Juno] BR Iuno,
 banquets,] 1637, ms banquets ms 2 omits when she banquets
 BR banquetts
- 701 MS 2 HAS
 I hate it from thy hands treasonous offer, none
 ABOVE hate IS WRITTEN should reject
 taste] 1637 tast
 offer;] ms, BR offer,
- 702 men] BR men;
 things,] BR things:
- 703 MS 2 OMITTS LINES 703-704.
 good,] ms good
 delicious] BR delitious
- 704 MS WRITES LINES 703-704 IN ONE LINE.
 well-govern'd] 1637, 1645 wel-govern'd ms, BR well govern'd
 and] ms &
 appetite.] ms appetite BR appetite;
- 705 IN MS THE PASSAGE ON THE INSERTED PAGE ENDS WITH Co. O

- foolishnesse of men &c.
Co.] BR *Co*: IN PRINTED LETTERS.
O] MS *Oh*
 foolishnes] 1637, MS foolishnesse
 men!] BR men,
 their] MS thire
 ears] 1637, MS, BR eares
 706 Doctors] 1637, 1645, BR doctors
Stoick] MS *stoick*
 Furr,] 1637 furre, MS gowne ~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~
 furre BR furr. ~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~ furr
 707 their] MS thire
 precepts] 1637, MS præcepts BR pcepts
Cynick] BR *Cinick*
 Tub,] 1637 tub, MS, BR tub
 708 Praising] BR praisinge
 lean] 1637, MS, BR leane,
 and] MS &
 shallow] BR shallow THE h IS NOT MADE IN THE USUAL FORM,
 AND APPEARS TO BE BLOTTED.
 Abstinence.] MS abstinence BR abstinence.
 709 Wherefore] MS wherfore
 Nature] MS, BR nature
 powre] BR power
 forth,] 1637, MS forth BR furth
 710 full] MS, BR full,
 and] MS &
 unwithdrawing] BR vnwithdraweinge
 hand,] MS hand
 711 Covering] BR coveringe
 fruits,] MS & wth ~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY~~ fruits, BR fruits
 and] MS &
 flocks,] 1637, MS, BR flocks
 712 Thronging] MS cramming ~~CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN,~~
 thronging BR throngeinge
 Seas] 1637, MS, BR seas
 spawn] 1637, MS, BR spawne
 innumerable,] 1637, MS, BR innumerable
 MS HAS AFTER THIS LINE
 the feilds wth cattell & the aire wth fowle
~~CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY LINE 713 IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.~~

- 713 please,] ms please
and] ms &
curious] BR Curious
taste?] 1637 tast? ms taste BR tast,
- 714 work] ms, BR worke
spinning] BR spinninge
Worms,] 1637 worms, ms worms BR wormes
- 715 their] ms thire
green] ms, BR greene
shops] BR shopps,
smooth-hair'd] ms smooth haird BR smoote-haired
silk] ms, BR silke
- 716 To deck] ms to deck ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, to adorne THE LAST
WORD IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY deck
Sons] BR sonns
no] BR noe
- 717 plenty,] ms plentie 1637, BR plentie,
own] 1637, ms, BR owne
loyns] ms, BR loynes
- 718 th' all-worshipt] 1637 th' all worship't ms the' all-worship't
BR th' all worshipt
ore,] ms ore BR oare
and] ms &
precious] BR pretious
gems] ms gemms
- 719 children] BR childeren
with;] ms wth. BR with,
- 720 temperance] BR temperance,
feed] BR feede
Pulse,] ms pulse ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY fetches ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY pulse BR pulse
- 721 Drink] ms, BR drinke
clear] ms, BR cleere
stream] 1637, ms, BR streame
and] ms &
nothing] BR noethinge
wear] 1637, ms, BR weare
Freize,] ms freise BR freeze
- 722 all-giver] ms all giver BR allgiver
be] ms be'
unthank't,] ms unthank't

- unprais'd,] ms, BR unprais'd
 723 half] 1637, ms, BR halfe
 known] ms, BR knowne
 and] ms &
 despis'd,] ms dispis'd BR despis'd
 724 we] ms, BR wee
 grudging] BR grudgeinge
 master,] ms maister BR Master,
 725 MS HAS THIS LINE IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
 wealth,] ms, BR wealth
 726 And live like] ms living as THE ing IN THE FIRST WORD IS
 CROSSED OUT AND CONVERTED INTO e THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED
 OUT. IN THE LEFT MARGIN, & ABOVE, BETWEEN live AND as IS
 WRITTEN for CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY like
 Natures] ms, BR natures
 bastards,] ms bastards
 sons,] ms sons BR sonns,
 727 Who] BR whoe
 own] ms, BR owne
 weight,] ms waight BR waite
 728 waste] 1637, ms, BR wast
 fertility;] 1637 fertilitie; ms fertilitie BR fertillitie,
 729 MS HAS THIS LINE IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
 cumber'd,] ms cumber'd BR cumberd,
 and] ms &
 air] 1637, ms aire BR ayre
 dark't] BR dark'd
 plumes,] ms, BR plumes
 730 herds] 1637, ms, BR heards
 over-multitude] 1637 over-inultitude ms, BR over multitude
 their] ms thire
 Lords,] ms, BR Lords
 731 The Sea o'refraught] 1637 The sea ore-fraught ms the sea
 orefraught CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY the ore THE LAST WORD
 IS CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, sea THE DELETED ore IS FOLLOWED BY
 orefraught BR the sea orefraught
 swel,] 1637, 1645, BR swell, MS HAS
 heave her waters up
 above the shoare,
 CROSSED OUT; ABOVE heave IS WRITTEN swell
 &] 1637, ms, BR and

- 732 Would so emblaze the forehead of the Deep,] 1637 Would so
emblaze the forehead of the Deep, ms would so be studie the
center wth thire starrelight **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,**
and so emblaze the forehead of y^e deepe **THE** and is **CROSSED OUT**
AND would **WRITTEN ABOVE.** BR would soe emblaze with starrs,
that they belowe
- 733 And so bestudd with Stars,] 1637 And so bestudde with stars ms
were they not taken thence **CROSSED OUT, EXCEPT THAT** hence is
LEFT UNDELETED; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, UNDER THE PRECED-
ING LINE, and so bestudde wth starres BR **OMITS.**
that they below] ms that they below **FOLLOWING** thence **ALSO**
WRITTEN IN THE MARGIN, FOLLOWING starres BR that they belowe
WRITTEN AS THE LAST PART OF LINE 732.
- 734 grow] BR growe
inur'd] ms, BR enur'd
light,] ms day **CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,** light
and] ms &
com] 1637, ms, BR come
- 735 gaze] BR gase
Sun] ms sun BR sunn
shameles] 1637, 1645 shameless ms shamelesse
brows.] ms browes BR browes.
- 736 BR **OMITS LINES 736-754**
Lady] 1637, ms Ladie
and] ms nor **CROSSED OUT, WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH; ABOVE,**
and **CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED BY** nor
cosen'd] ms cozen'd
- 737 Virginitie,] 1637 Virginitie, ms virginity
- 738 Beauty] 1637 Beautie ms beautie
coyn,] 1637 coine, ms coine
hoorded,] ms hoorded
- 739 currant] ms current **THE e IS CROSSED OUT AND a WRITTEN**
ABOVE.
and] ms &
thereof] ms therof
- 740 mutual] 1637, ms mutuall
and] ms &
partak'n blisse,] 1637 partaken blisse, ms partaken blisse
- 741 Unsavourie] 1637 Vnsavourie
injoyment] ms enjoyment **THE FIRST LETTER IS CHANGED INTO**
i OR POSSIBLY AN i INTO e

- self.] 1673, 1645 self 1637, ms selfe
 742 time,] ms tyme
 a] MS an WITH A CIRCLE DRAWN AROUND IT AND A CROSS IN THE
 LEFT MARGIN.
 743 stalk] 1637, ms stalke
 with languish't head.] ms & fades away ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOL-
 LOWED BY wth languish't head
 744 Beauty] 1637 Beautie ms beautie
 brag, and] ms brag &
 shown] 1637 showne ms shewne
 745 and] ms on
 solemnities] ms sollemnities
 746 workmanship;] ms workmanship.
 747 keep] 1637, ms keepe
 home,] ms home
 748 their] ms thire
 thence;] ms from thence, THE FIRST WORD IS WRITTEN ABOVE
 THE LINE AND ~~CROSSED OUT~~.
 complexions] ms beetle ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY bro ~~CROSSED~~
~~OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY brows ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY com-
 plexions
 749 sorry grain] 1637, ms sorrie graine
 750 sampler, and] ms sample, or
 wooll.] ms wooll
 751 vermeil-tinctur'd] ms vermeil tinctur'd THE r IN THE FIRST
 WORD IS CONVERTED FROM AN ORIGINAL i
 752 the] 1673 the the
 Morn?] 1637 Morne ms morne
 753 another] ms a nother
 gifts,] 1637 gifts? ms guifts
 754 Think] 1637 Thinke ms thinke
 and be adviz'd, you are but young yet.] 1637 and be adviz'd,
 you are but yong yet. ms and looke upon this cordial julep
~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY LINES 672-677. THEN COMES
 poore Ladie thou hast need of some refreshing
 that hast bin tir'd all day wthout repast
 & timely rest hast wanted heere sweet Ladie
 this will restore all soone La stand back false traitor
 FOLLOWED BY LINES 662-664. IN LINE 3 OF THE PASSAGE GIVEN
 ABOVE sweet Ladie PREVIOUSLY ~~CROSSED OUT~~, IS FOLLOWED BY
 fairest virgin THE WORD fairest IS CHANGED INTO faire THEN

- FOLLOWS A PASSAGE, MUCH ALTERED, WHICH STANDS FOR LINES 692-702 OF THE PRESENT TEXT. SEE THE NOTES ON THESE VARIOUS LINES. THE ENTIRE PASSAGE IS CROSSED OUT, AND ABOVE THE LAST PART OF THE FIRST LINE IS WRITTEN & be advis'd, you are but young yet
- and] ms &
 adviz'd] ms advis'd
 young] 1637 yong
 yet.] ms yet
- 755 *La.*] BR la:
 lips] BR lipps
- 756 unhallow'd] ms unhallowd BR vnhalloved
 air] 1637, ms aire BR ayre
 Jugler] ms juggler BR Iugler
- 757 think] 1637, ms, BR thinke
 charm] 1637, ms, BR charme
 judgement,] ms judgement BR Iudgement,
 mine] ms mye OVER THE LETTER y IS AN EXPANSION MARK.
 BR my
- 758 Obtruding] BR obtrudinge
 pranckt] ms pranck't BR prank't
 garb.] 1637, BR garbe. ms garbe
- 759 bolt] ms boult THE u IS CROSSED OUT. BR boult
 arguments,] 1637, ms, BR arguments
- 760 no] BR noe
 pride:] ms pride BR pride.
- 761 Impostor] BR Imposter,
 do] 1637, ms, BR doe
 not] MS NOT WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. BR NOT FOLLOWED BY
 thinke THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 nature,] 1637, ms, BR nature
- 762 would] ms ment CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, would
- 763 abundance,] 1673 abundance 1637, 1645, ms, BR abundance,
 cateres] 1637, ms cateresse 1645 cateress BR Chateresse
- 764 Means] ms intends CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY means
 only] 1645, BR onely
 good] BR good,
- 765 according] BR accordinge
 laws,] 1637, ms laws BR lawes,
- 766 holy] ms holie
 Temperance:] 1637 Temperance, ms temperance BR tem-

- perance.
 767 If] BR If
 just] BR lust
 pines] BR pynes
 768 moderate] 1637 moderate,
 and] MS &
 beseeching] BR beseeching
 769 lewdly-pamper'd] 1637 lewdy-pamper'd MS lewdly-pamperd
 BR leudly-pamper'd
 Luxury] 1637 Luxurie MS, BR luxurie
 770 heaps] MS heapes BR heap's
 som] 1637, MS, BR some
 few] BR fewe,
 excess,] 1637 excesse, MS, BR excesse
 771 blessings] BR blessinge,
 dispenc't] MS dispens't BR dispenst
 772 unsuperfluous] BR vnsupflous
 even] 1637, BR even
 proportion,] MS proportion
 773 no] BR noe
 encomber'd] MS encumberd BR encomberd
 store,] MS store BR store.
 774 thank't,] MS thank't
 775 paid] BR payed
 gluttony] MS, BR gluttonie
 776 Ne're] BR neere
 Heav'n] 1637, MS heav'n BR heav'n,
 feast,] MS feast BR feasts
 777 besotted] MS a sottish CHANGED INTO besotted BR beesotted
 778 Cramms,] MS cramms BR crams,
 and] MS &
 blasphemes] MS blasphems BR blasphemers
 feeder.] BR feeder,
 Shall] BOTH MS AND BR OMIT LINES 778-805 Shall I . . .
 strongly.
 go] 1637 goe
 779 anow] 1637 enough 1645 anough
 To] 1637 to
 780 Arm] 1637 Arme
 contemptuous] 1637 reproachfull
 781 Chastity;] 1637 Chastitie 1645 Chastity,

- 782 Fain] 1637 Faine
 something] 1637 something
- 783 Ear] 1637, 1645 Eare
 Soul] 1637 Soule
- 784 mystery] 1637 mysterie
- 786 Virginitie] 1637 Virginitie
- 788 happiness] 1637 hapinesse 1645 happines
 present] 1637 præsent
- 789 dear] 1637 deere 1645 deer
- 790 been] 1637 beene
- 791 hear] 1637 heare
 self] 1637 selfe
- 792 try] 1637 trie
- 797 high,] 1637 high
- 798 o're] 1637 ore
- 799 feel] 1637 feele
 do fear] 1637 doe feare
- 800 som] 1637 some
- 801 mortal] 1637 mortall
- 803 chains] 1637 chaines
- 804 som] 1637 some
- 805 MS AND BR AFTER feeder LINE 778, CONTINUE WITH WHAT IS
 NOW THE LAST PART OF LINE 805. MS HAS Co. BR Co:
 Com,] 1637, BR Come; MS Come
 no more,] MS y'are too morall CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, no more
 BR noe more
- 806 MS HAS
 this is meere morall stuffe the very lees
 & setlings of a melancholy blood
 ABOVE this is meere morall is WRITTEN your morall stuffe ABOVE
 very is WRITTEN tilted WITH A CARET BETWEEN very AND lees
 THE ENTIRE PASSAGE IS CROSSED OUT, AND LINES 806-809 ARE
 WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
 is] MS OMITTS.
 meer] 1637, MS, BR meere
 moral] 1637 morall BR morrall
 babble] MS bable BR babble,
 and] MS &
- 807 canon laws] BR Canon lawes
 foundation;] 1637 foundation, MS, BR foundation
- 808 this,] BR this;

- 'tis] MS, BR tis
 809 setlings] BR setlinge
 melancholy] BR mellancholy
 blood;] MS blood BR bloud,
 810 But] BR But
 streight] MS, BR streite
 811 bathe] MS, BR bath
 drooping spirits] BR droopinge spiritts
 812 the bliss] 1637, BR the blisse MS y^e blisse WRITTEN ABOVE.
 dreams] MS, BR dreames
 Be wise,] MS, BR be wise
 and] MS &
 taste.—] 1637 tast.— MS tast. BR tast;

STAGE DIRECTION:

- The*] MS the
Brothers] 1637 *brothers* MS, BR brothers
rush] BR rushe
with Swords drawn] 1637 *with swords drawne* MS OMITS. BR
 with swords drawne
wrest his Glass out of his hand, and break it against the ground;]
 1637 HAS THE SAME, EXCEPT THAT *Glass* IS SPELLED *glasse* AND
break IS *breake* MS strike his glasse downe BR HAS THE SAME AS
 1637, EXCEPT THAT FOR *glasse* IS *glasse* OF LIQUOR
his rout make sign of resistance, but are all driven in;] 1637,
 1645 HAVE THE SAME, EXCEPT THAT *sign* IS SPELLED *signe* MS
 the shapes make as though they would resist but are all driven in.
 BEFORE shapes IS WRITTEN monsters CROSSED OUT. BR HAS THE
 SAME AS 1637, EXCEPT THAT *rout* IS SPELLED *rowte*
The attendant Spirit comes in.] MS Dæmon enter wth them BR
 the Demon is to come in with the brothers. THE WORD Demon
 IS IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 813 *Spir.]* MS Dæ. BR De: IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 What,] MS what BR What
 you] BR yee
 let] BR lest
 Enchanter] 1637, 1645 enchanter MS enchaunter BR In-
 chaunter
 scape] MS spasse CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY scape
 814 O] MS oh
 ye] 1637, MS, BR yee
 mistook] 1637, MS, BR mistooke

- ye] 1637, MS, BR yee
 snatcht] MS snatch't
 wand] BR wand,
 815 and] MS &
 fast;] BR fast,
 rod] MS art ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, rod
 revers't,] MS revers't BR reverst
 816 dissevering] BR disseveringe
 power,] 1637, MS, BR power
 817 We] 1637 Wee MS, BR wee
 Lady] 1637 Ladie MS la.
 sits here] MS remains ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY heere sits
 BR sitts heere
 818 stony] 1637, MS, BR stonie
 fixt,] MS fixt
 and] MS &
 motionless;] 1637 motionlesse; MS, BR motionlesse.
 819 stay] BR staye
 now] BR nowe
 bethink] 1637, MS, BR bethinke
 me,] MS, BR me
 820 Som other means I have] 1637 Som other meanes I have MS
 there is another way ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, some other meanes I
 have BR some other meanes I haue
 which] MS, BR that
 us'd,] MS us'd BR vsed
 821 *Melibæus*] BR Millebeus
 822 Shepherd] 1637, MS, BR shepheard
 ere] MS e're
 pip't] 1637 pipe'd BR pipt
 plains.] MS plaines BR playnes
 823 There] MS there NO INDENTATION.
 Nymph] 1637, MS nymph BR Nimphe
 far] 1637, MS farre 1645, BR farr
 hence,] 1637, MS, BR hence
 824 curb] MS curbe BR Curbe,
 sways] MS swaies BR swayes
 smooth] BR smoothe
 Severn stream,] MS Severne streame BR seaverne streame,
 825 *Sabrina*] BR Sabrina IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 name,] MS name

- Virgin pure,] 1637, BR virgin pure, MS virgin goddese chast
 THE LAST TWO WORDS ARE CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY pure
- 826 Whilom] 1637 Whilome MS, BR whilome
 she] 1637 shee
Locrine,] MS Locrine BR Locrine THE e IS BLOTTED OUT.
- 827 That] BR whoe
 Scepter] 1637, MS, BR scepter
 Father] 1637, 1645, MS father BR fathe
Brute.] MS Brute
- 828 The] 1637, 1645, She MS, BR she
 guiltless] 1637, MS guiltlesse
 damsel] 1637, 1645, MS damsell BR dam'sell
 flying] BR flyinge
 pursuit] MS, BR psuite
- 829 stepdam] MS stepdame BR stepdame,
Guendolen,] MS Guendolen BR Gwendolen IN PRINTED
 LETTERS.
- 830 fair] 1637, MS, BR faire
 flood] MS floud CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY streame CROSSED
 OUT; FOLLOWED BY floud BR floud,
- 831 stay'd] MS stayd BR stayed
 cross-flowing] 1637 crosse-flowing 1645 cross flowing MS
 crosse flowing BR Crosse floweinge
 course,] MS course
- 832 water Nymphs] MS waternymphs BR water nymphs
 bottom] 1637, MS bottome
 plaid,] 1637, MS playd BR played
- 833 their] MS thire
 pearled] MS white CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, pearled BR peackled
 wrists] BR wrists,
 and] MS TO CONVERTED INTO &
 took] 1637, BR tooke MS receave CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, carie
 CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY take CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY
 took
 in,] MS, BR in
- 834 Bearing] MS and bore CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED BY bearing BR
 bearinge
 straight] 1637, BR strait MS strait WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
Nereus] BR Nereus IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 Hall,] 1637, MS, BR hall
- 835 Who] BR whoe

- woes,] 1637 woes
 rear'd] 1637 reatd BR reard
 lank] 1637, BR lanke MS lanck
 head,] MS, BR head
 836 imbathe] MS, BR imbath
 837 lavers] BR lavers,
 strew'd] 1637, BR strewd
 Asphodil,] 1637 asphodil, MS Asphodil THE i IS WRITTEN
 OVER AN e BR Asphodill THE i IS WRITTEN OVER AN e
 838 porch] 1637 porch, BR portch
 and] MS &
 sense] MS, BR sence
 839 Ambrosial] 1637 ambrosial MS, BR ambrosiall
 Oils] 1637, MS oyles BR oyles,
 reviv'd,] MS reviv'd BR revived
 840 underwent] MS under went
 quick] 1637 quicke,
 immortal] 1637, MS, BR immortall
 841 Goddess] 1637, MS goddesse BR goddess
 River;] 1637 river; MS river, BR River.
 retains] 1637, MS, BR retaines
 842 maid'n] 1637, BR maiden MS maiden THE i IS WRITTEN
 ABOVE.
 gentlenes] 1637, MS gentlenesse BR gentleness
 oft] BR ofte
 Eeve] 1637 eve MS eeve THE FIRST e IS CROSSED OUT. BR Eve
 843 Visits] BR visitts
 herds] 1637, MS, BR hears
 along] BR alonge
 meadows,] MS meadows THE a IS WRITTEN ABOVE. BR
 meadowes
 844 Helping] BR helpinge
 and] MS &
 luck] 1637 lucke
 845 medling] BR medlinge
 Elfe] 1637 elfe
 make,] MS leave CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY makes THE s IS
 CROSSED OUT. AFTER THIS LINE MS HAS
 and often takes our cattell wth strange pinches
 THE wth IS CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, wth
 846 BR OMITTS THIS LINE.

- pretious] 1637, MS precious
 heals.] 1637 heales. MS heales
- 847 Shepherds] 1637, MS, BR shepheards
 • their] MS thire
 festivals] 1637, BR festivalls
- 848 Carrol] 1637, BR Carroll MS carroll
 goodnes] 1637, MS goodnesse
 lowd] MS, BR loud
 rustick] 1637 rusticke MS lovely ~~CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN~~, rustick
 layes,] MS, BR layes
- 849 throw] BR throwe
 sweet] BR sweete
 stream] 1637, MS, BR streame
- 850 pancies,] MS pancies
 pinks, and gaudy] 1637 pinks, and gaudie MS & of bonnie
~~CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, pinks & IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, gaudie~~
 BR pinkes, and gaudy
 Daffadils.] 1637 daffadills. MS daffadils BR daffadils.
- 851 And,] MS and
 old] BR owld
 Swain] 1637 Swaine MS swaine BR Swayne
 said] MS sed
 unlock] 1637 unlocke
- 852 The] MS each ~~CROSSED OUT; PRECEDED BY the~~
 clasping] BR claspinge
 charm,] 1637 charme, MS charme THE r IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
 BR Charme,
 and] MS &
 thaw the numming spell] MS secret holding spell ~~CROSSED OUT;~~
~~FOLLOWED BY melt each numming spell THE FIRST TWO WORDS~~
~~ARE CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, thaw the~~ BR thawe the numminge
 Spell
- 853 invok't] BR invok'd
 Song,] MS song BR songe:
- 854 maid'nhood] 1637, MS maidenhood BR maydenhood
 loves, and] MS loves &
 will be swift] BR wilbe swifte
- 855 aid] MS aide WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE. BR ayde
 Virgin] 1637, MS virgin 1645 Virgin,
 self] 1637, MS, BR selfe

- 856 In hard besetting need,] ms in honourd vertues cause, **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, in hard distressed need BR (in hard besettinge neede)**
try] 1637, ms, BR trie
- 857 adde] BR add
power] ms power **CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH; FOLLOWED BY call CROSSED OUT; ABOVE power IS WRITTEN power**
som] 1637, ms, BR some
adjuring] ms strong **CROSSED OUT; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, adjuring BR adiuringe**
verse.] ms verse
- STAGE DIRECTION: **SONG.] 1637 Song. ms Song BR Songe. IN PRINTED LETTERS. MS ADD GIVES LINES 859-866 AS THE THIRD SONG.**
- 858 *Sabrina*] BR Sabrina IN PRINTED LETTERS. MS ADD Sabrina
Sabrina
fair] 1637 *faire* ms faire BR faire IN PRINTED LETTERS.
- 859 *Listen*] ms Listen virgin THE LAST WORD IS CROSSED OUT. BR Listen
art sitting] ms sit'st **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY art sitting BR art Sittinge**
- 860 *glassie,*] ms glassie MS ADD glassy
cool,] 1637 *coole,* ms coole BR coole, MS ADD cool
wave,] ms, BR wave MS ADD Wave
- 861 *braids*] BR braides
Lillies] 1637 *lillies* ms, BR, lillies MS ADD lillys
- 862 *train*] 1637 *traine* ms traine THE r IS WRITTEN ABOVE; THE ENTIRE WORD IS CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY *traine* BR *traine*
MS ADD Train
amber-dropping] BR Amber-droppinge MS ADD Amber dropping
- hair,*] 1637 *haire,* ms haire BR haire; MS ADD Hair;
- 863 *dear*] 1637 *deare* ms deare BR deere
honours] BR honors MS ADD Honours
sake,] 1637 *sake* ms, BR, MS ADD sake
- 864 *Goddess*] 1637 *Goddesse* ms Goddess
lake,] 1637 *lake* ms, BR lake MS ADD Lake
- 865 *and*] BR & MS ADD Liste **CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY and**
save.] ms save
AFTER THIS LINE MS HAS IN THE RIGHT MARGIN to be said BR

HAS THE DIRECTION IN THE CENTER OF THE PAGE The verse to
sing or not.

- 866 appear] 1637, ms appeare BR appe
867 great] BR greate
Oceanus,] ms Oceanus
868 IN MS LINES 868-873 ARE WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.
the earth-shaking] 1637, ms th' earth shaking BR th' earth-
shakinge
Neptune's] 1637 *Neptun's* ms neptunes BR Neptunes
mace,] 1637, ms mace
869 *Tethys*] BR Tethis
majestick] 1637 majesticke
pace,] ms pace
870 IN BR THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY El br:
hoary] 1637, ms, BR hoarie
Nereus] BR Nereus IN PRINTED LETTERS.
wrincled] ms wrincled ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY wrincled
look,] 1637, BR looke, ms looke
871 wisards] ms, BR wizards
hook,] 1637, BR hooke, ms hooke
872 PRECEDED IN BR BY 2 bro:
scaly] 1637, BR scalie
winding] BR windinge
shell,] 1637 shell. ms shell
873 old] BR ould
sooth-saying] 1637 sooth saying BR sooth-sayinge
spell,] ms spell
874 IN MS THE PASSAGE IN THE MARGIN ENDS WITH by Leucotheas &c
IN BR THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY El br:
Leucothea's] 1637 *Leucothea's* BR Lewcotheas
lovely] 1637 ovely THE l FAILED TO PRINT.
hands,] ms hands
875 and] ms &
son] BR sonne
strands,] ms strands
876 IN BR THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY 2 br:
Thetis] BR Tes ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY Thetis
tinsel-slipper'd] BR tinsel-slipperd
feet,] 1637 feet; ms feet BR feete,
877 Songs] 1637, ms, BR songs
Sirens] BR sirens

- sweet,] MS sweet BR sweete,
 878 MS HAS A LARGE X DRAWN THROUGH THE CENTER OF LINES 878-881, AS IF MILTON FIRST INTENDED TO DELETE THEM AND THEN CHANGED HIS MIND. IN BR THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY El br:
Parthenope's] 1637 *Parthenope's* BR Parthenopes
 dear tomb,] MS deare tomb BR deare tombe,
 879 fair] 1637, MS faire BR fayer
Ligea's] 1637 *Ligea's* MS Ligéas BR Ligeas
 comb,] MS combe BR Combe,
 880 Wherewith] 1645 Wherewith MS wherwth
 sits] BR sits
 rocks] BR rocks,
 881 Sleeking] BR sleekinge
 alluring] BR alluringe
 locks,] MS locks
 882 MS HAS LINES 882-883 WRITTEN IN THE RIGHT MARGIN. IN BR LINE 882 IS PRECEDED BY De:
 By] BR By
Nymphs] MS nymphs BR Nimphes
 dance] BR daunce,
 883 streams] BR streames
 wily] 1637, MS, BR wilie
 glance.] 1637, 1645 glance, MS glance BR glaunce,
 884 Rise, rise,] 1637 Rise, rise MS rise rise
 and] MS &
 head] BR head,
 885 coral-pav'n] 1637 coral-paven MS corall-paved THE d IS CONVERTED INTO n BR Corall paven
 bed,] MS bed
 886 headlong] BR headlonge
 wave,] 1637, MS wave
 887 answerd] 1645 answer'd BR answered
 have.] MS have BR have,
 888 Listen and save.] MS Listen & save BR Listen. & save.
 STAGE DIRECTION: Sabrina] 1637, 1645 *Sabrina* BR Sabrina IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 rises,] 1637 *rises* MS, BR rises
by water-Nymphs,] 1637 *by water Nimphes* 1645 *by water-Nymphes*, MS wth the water nymphs BR by the water nimphes
 & sings.] 1637, 1645 *and sings.* MS Sings BR and sings.
 889 *rushy-fringed*] 1637 *rushie fringed* MS rushie-fringed BR

- rushie fringed
bank,] 1637 *banke*, ms banck BR banke
 890 *grows*] 1637 *growes* BR growes
Willow] 1637 *willow* MS, BR willow,
and] MS &
Osier] 1637 *osier* MS osier
dank,] 1637 *dancke* MS danck BR danke
 891 *sliding*] BR slydinge
Chariot] 1637 *chariot* MS chariot BR Chariott
staves,] MS staves
 892 *Thick*] 1637 *Thicke* BR Thick
set] BR sett
Agat] 1637 *agat* BR Agate
azurn] 1637 *azurne* MS azurne BR Azur'd
sheen] 1637 *sheene* MS, BR sheene
 893 *Of*] BR Of
Turkis] 1637 *turkkis* MS turquis CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY
 turkis
and] MS &
Emrauld] 1637 *Emrould* MS emrald CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED
 BY emrauld BR Emerald
green] 1637 *greene* MS, BR greene
 894 *That in the channel straves,*] 1637, 1645 *That in the channell*
straves, MS that my rich wheelles inlayes CROSSED OUT; FOL-
 LOWED BY that in the channell straies BR that in the Channell
 straves,
 895 *Whilst*] MS, BR Whilst BR MAKES A NEW PARAGRAPH.
off] BR of
fleet] BR fleete
 896 *set*] BR rest
printless] 1637 *printlesse* MS printlesse BR printles
feet] BR feete
 897 *O're*] 1637 *Ore* MS, BR ore
Cowslips] 1637 *cowslips* MS couslips BR Couslips
Velvet] 1637 *velvet* MS velvet BR OMITTS.
head,] MS, BR head
 898 *not*] MS NOT WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE.
tread,] MS, BR tread
 899 *Gentle*] MS Gentle
swain] 1637 *swaine* MS swaine BR swayne
request] MS behe CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY request

- 900 *here.*] MS, BR heere
 901 *Spir.*] MS Dæ. BR De:
 Goddess dear] 1637 Goddesse deare MS Goddesse deere BR
 Goddess deere IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 902 We] 1637, BR Wee MS wee
 implore] BR ymplore
 powerful] 1637, MS, BR powerfull
 903 undo] 1637, 1645, MS, BR undoe
 charmed] MS mag ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY charmed BR
 Charmed
 904 Virgin] 1637, MS, BR virgin
 here] MS, BR heere
 distrest,] MS distres't BR distrest
 905 and] MS &
 906 inchanter] MS enchanter BR inchaunters
 907 *Sab.*] MS Sa. BR Sab:
 Shepherd] 1637, MS, BR Shepheard
 'tis] 1637, MS, BR tis
 908 help] 1637, MS, BR helpe
 insnared] MS, BR ensnared
 chastity;] 1637 chastitie; MS chastitie BR Chastitie;
 909 Brightest] MS vertuous ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY Brightest
 Lady] 1637 Ladie MS ladie
 look] 1637, MS, BR looke
 me,] MS me
 910 sprinkle] 1637, MS sprinckle BR spincle
 thy] BR this
 brest] MS brest THE r IS WRITTEN ABOVE.
 911 fountain] 1637, MS fontaine BR fountayne
 pure,] 1637, MS, BR pure
 912 pretious] 1637, MS precious
 cure,] MS cure BR Cure,
 913 tip,] MS tip
 914 lip,] MS lip
 915 venom'd seat] 1637, MS venom'd seate BR Venom'd seate
 916 Smear'd] BR smeard
 gumms] 1637 gummes
 glutenous] BR gluttenous
 heat] 1637, MS, BR heate
 917 chaste] 1637, MS, BR chast
 palms] 1637, MS palmes BR palmes,

- moist] BR moist,
 and cold,] MS & cold BR & could
 918 hold;] 1637 hold. MS, BR hold
 AFTER THIS LINE MS HAS IN THE RIGHT MARGIN Sabrina descends
 AND BELOW THIS, The ladie rises out of her seate
 919 haste] 1637, MS hast BR hast,
 morning] BR morninge
 hour] 1637 heure MS, BR howre
 920 To] MS TO WRITTEN IN THE MARGIN.
 wait] 1637, MS, BR waite
 in] MS ON CHANGED INTO in
Amphitrite's] 1637 *Amphitrite's* MS, BR Amphitrites
 bowr.] 1637 bowre. MS in her CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY
 bowre BR bower

STAGE DIRECTION:

- MS HAVING GIVEN THE STAGE DIRECTION BEFORE OMITTS IT HERE.
 Sabrina] 1637, 1645 *Sabrina* BR Sabrina IN PRINTED LETTERS.
descends,] 1637 *descends* BR descends
Lady] 1637 *Ladie* BR lady
her seat] 1637 *her seate* BR he seate
 921 *Spir.*] MS Dæ. BR De:
 Virgin,] MS, BR Virgin
 daughter] BR Daughter
 922 old] BR owld
 line] 1645 line, BR lyne,
 923 brimmed] MS crystall CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, brimmed
 924 Their] MS thire
 miss] 1637, MS, BR misse
 925 petty] 1637, BR pettie
 rills,] MS, BR rills
 926 tumble] 1673 tumbled 1637, 1645, MS, BR tumble
 down] 1637, MS, BR downe
 the] MS from CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, the
 snowy] 1637, MS, BR snowie
 hills:] MS, BR hills
 927 Summer] BR Summer,
 air] 1637, MS, BR aire
 928 scorch] BR scortch
 fair,] 1637 faire, MS faire BR fayer
 929 wet] BR wett
Octobers] 1637 Octobers

- flood] BR floud
- 930 crystal] 1637, MS crystall BR Cristall
mudd,] 1637 mudde, MS, BR mud
- 931 billows] 1637, MS, BR billowes
rowl] 1637, BR rowle MS roule
ashoar] 1637, BR a shoare MS a shore
- 932 beryl,] 1637 beryll, MS, BR beryll
and] MS &
golden ore,] MS golden ore BR goulden Oare
- 933 lofty] 1637, BR loftie
crown'd] MS crownd BR Crownd
- 934 tower] 1637 tower, MS, BR towre,
and] MS &
terras] 1637 terrasse 1645 terrass MS, BR terrace
round,] MS, BR round
- 935 here] MS, BR heere
and] MS &
banks] MS bancks BR bankes
- 936 Groves] 1637, MS, BR groves
myrrhe,] MS mirrhe, BR mirhe
and] MS &
cinnamon] BR cynamon
- AFTER THIS LINE, IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, MS HAS Song ends BR
songe ends.
- 937 IN BR THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY El br:
Com] 1637, MS, BR Come
Lady] 1637, MS Ladie BR lady CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, sister
while] BR will CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY while
Heaven] 1637 heaven MS, BR heav'n
grace,] MS, BR grace
- 938 place,] MS, BR place
- 939 Lest] BR least
Sorcerer] 1637, BR sorcerer
entice] 1637, MS, BR intice
- 940 som] 1637, MS, BR some
new] BR newe
device.] MS device BR device,
- 941 waste,] 1637, MS, BR wast
needless] 1637, MS needlesse BR needles
- 942 we] MS, BR wee
com] 1637, MS, BR come

- holier] 1637, ms holyer
ground,] ms, BR ground
- 943 IN BR THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY De:
shall be] BR shalbe
- 944 gloomy] 1637, ms, BR gloomie
covert] BR Covert
wide,] ms wide
- 946 Fathers] ms, BR fathers
residence,] ms residence
- 947 met] ms come CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, met
- 948 friend] 1637, ms, BR freind
- 949 wish't] BR wisht
presence] ms præsence
and] ms &
- 950 Swains] ms swayns BR swaynes
there] ms, BR neere
abide,] ms, BR abide
- 951 Jiggs,] ms Jiggs
and] ms &
rural] 1637, ms, BR rurall
dance] BR daunce
resort,] ms resort BR resorte
- 952 We] 1637 Wee ms, BR wee
their] ms thire BR this
sport,] ms sport BR sporte,
- 953 sudden] 1637, ms suddaine BR soddaine
coming] 1637, ms comming BR Cominge
- 954 their] ms thire
mirth] 1637, BR mirth,
and] ms &
chere;] 1637 chere, ms cheere THE SECOND e IS CROSSED OUT.
BR cheere,
- 955 IN BR THIS LINE IS PRECEDED BY el br:
Com] 1637 Come ms, BR come
haste,] 1637, ms, BR hast
Stars] 1637, BR starrs ms starres
grow] 1637, BR are ms are MARKED WITH X AND IN THE
RIGHT MARGIN grow MARKED WITH A SIMILAR SIGN.
high,] 1637, ms, BR high
- 956 But] ms But
sits] ms raignes CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY sits BR sits

monarch] BR Monarch,
 sky] 1637 skie MS skie THE LINE IS FOLLOWED BY Exeunt.
 BR skye

STAGE DIRECTION:

- The*] MS the
Scene] MS scene BR sceane
changes,] 1637, 1645 *changes* MS, BR changes
presenting] MS and then is præsented BR then is psented
Ludlow Town] 1637 *Ludlow towne* MS, BR Ludlow towne
and] MS &
Presidents] MS præsidents
Castle,] MS castle
com in] 1637 *come in* MS enter BR come in
Countray-Dancers,] 1637 *Countrie dancers*, MS countrie dances
 & such like gambols &c. BR Countrie Daunces, and the like &c,
after them the attendant Spirit, with the two Brothers and the
Lady.] 1637 *after them the attendant Spirit with the two*
Brothers and the Ladie. MS After those sports the Dæmon wth
 y^e 2 bro. & the Ladie enter THE WORD After is CROSSED OUT;
 ABOVE, at BR towards the end of those sports the demon with
 the 2 brothers and the ladye come in.
 SONG.] MS the Dæmon sings BR the spiritt sings.
 957 *Spir.]* MS, BR OMIT.
 MS ADD GIVES LINES 957-974 AS THE FOURTH SONG.
Shepherds,] 1637 *shepheards*, MS shepheards BR shepheards,
 MS ADD shepherds
back,] 1637 *back* MS back MS ADD Back
anough] 1637 *enough* MS, BR, MS ADD enough
play,] MS play BR playe MS ADD Play
 958 *Till*] MS ADD till the
Sun-shine] MS, BR sun shine MS ADD sunshine
holiday,] MS Holyday BR holy daye MS ADD Holiday
 959 *Here*] MS, BR heere
duck] BR duck, MS ADD Duck
nod] 1637 *nod*, MS ADD Nod
 960 *Other*] MS ADD other
 961 *Of lighter toes,*] MS of speedier toeing, THE SECOND WORD AND
 ing OF THE THIRD WORD ARE CROSSED OUT; ABOVE speedier is
 WRITTEN nimbler CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, of lighter
 THE i IN toeing IS CONVERTED INTO s MS ADD of lighter Toes
and] MS, MS ADD &

Court] MS courtly ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, such neate IN THE RIGHT MARGIN THE ENTIRE LINE IS WRITTEN AS FOLLOWS: of lighter toes, & such court guise BR court

guise] MS ADD Guise

962 *As*] MS such ~~CROSSED OUT~~; FOLLOWED BY as MS ADD as
Mercury] MS Hermes ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, Mercury BR Mercurie

first] MS first WRITTEN ABOVE THE LINE AND ALSO IN THE RIGHT MARGIN.

963 *mincing Dryades*] BR mincinge Driades

964 *On*] MS ADD O're

Lawns,] 1637 *lawns*, MS lawns, BR lawnes MS ADD Lawns

and] MS, MS ADD &

on] MS ADD o're

Leas.] 1637 *leas*. MS, BR leas MS ADD Leas

STAGE DIRECTION:

This second Song] MS HAS ONLY 2 song. AFTER LINE 965, AS THE ENTIRE DIRECTION. BR 2 songe MS ADD HAS ONLY 2^d part presents] 1637 præsentis BR psents

Father and Mother] 1637, 1645 father and mother BR father & mother

965 *Lord,*] MS, BR, MS ADD Lord

and] MS, MS ADD &

Lady] MS Ladie

bright,] MS, BR, MS ADD bright

966 *ye*] 1637 *yee* MS, BR yee MS ADD you

delight,] MS, BR, MS ADD delight

967 *Here*] MS, BR heere

behold] BR behould

so] BR soe

gown] 1637 *growne*. MS, BR growne

968 *Three*] MS ADD three

fair] 1637 *faire* MS faire BR fayer

branches] MS ADD Branches

own,] 1637 *owne*, MS, BR owne MS ADD own

969 *Heav'n*] MS Heav'n

tri'd] MS, MS ADD try'd

their] MS thire

youth,] MS, BR youth MS ADD Youth

970 *Their faith, their*] MS thire faith, thire BR their faith their
 MS ADD their Faith their

- patience,*] MS *patience* CROSSED OUT, BUT WITH A LINE UNDERNEATH; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, *temperance* CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, *patience* MS ADD *Patience*
and] MS, MS ADD &
their] MS *thire*
truth.] MS, BR *truth* MS ADD *Truth*
971 *And*] MS ADD *and*
here] MS, BR *heere*
through] MS ADD *thro'*
assays] MS *assayes* BR *assaies*
972 *With*] MS to CROSSED OUT; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, wth MS ADD *with*
crown] 1637 *crowne* MS *crowne* BR *Crowne* MS ADD *Crown*
deathless] 1637 *deathlesse* MS *Deathlesse* BR *death lesse* MS ADD *Deathless*
Praise,] MS *bays* CROSSED OUT; FOLLOWED BY *praise* BR *praise* MS ADD *Praise*
973 BR DOES NOT INDENT THIS LINE.
To] MS ADD *to*
triumph] BR *trumphe*
victorious] MS ADD *Victorious*
dance] BR *daunce* MS ADD *Dance*
974 *O're*] 1637 *Ore* MS, BR *ore*
sensual] MS, BR *sensuall*
Folly,] MS *folly*, BR *folly* MS ADD *Folly*
and] MS &
Intemperance.] MS *intemperance* BR, MS ADD *Intemperance*

STAGE DIRECTION:

- The . . . Epiloguizes*] 1637 *The . . . Epilogizes* MS HAS TWO DRAFTS OF THE REMAINING PART OF COMUS. THE FIRST DRAFT, WHICH FOLLOWS LINE 974 IN MS, REFERRED TO AS MS 1, IS DELETED; THE SECOND DRAFT, REFERRED TO AS MS 2, IS COPIED ON THE NEXT PAGE. MS 1 *they dance. the dances all ended the Dæmon sings. or sayes* MS 2 *The Dæmon sings or says* BR *They daunce, the daunces all ended the Dæmon Singes or sayes.*
975 BR OMITS LINES 975-1010 IN THIS PLACE, BUT TRANSFERS LINES 975-982 AND LINES 987-995, 997-998 TO THE BEGINNING OF THE POEM, WHERE THEY ARE CONVERTED, WITH SOME ALTERATIONS, INTO A PROLOGUE. MS ADD GIVES LINES 975-982, 991-994, 997-998 AS THE FIRST SONG.
To the Ocean] BR *From the heavens* MS ADD *From the Heav'ns*

- now] BR nowe
 fly,] 1637 flie, MS I fly BR flye
 976 happy] 1637, MS I, MS 2 happie
 climes] BR Clymes MS ADD Climes
 ly] 1637, MS I, MS 2, MS ADD lie BR lye
 977 Where day] BR Where daye MS ADD where day
 shuts] BR shutts
 eye,] MS I, MS 2, BR, MS ADD eye
 978 broad] MS I plaine ~~CROSSED OUT~~; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN, broad
 fields] MS I, MS 2 feilds BR field MS ADD Fields
 sky:] 1637, MS 2 skie: MS I skie BR Skye. MS ADD sky
 AFTER THIS LINE MS I HAS
 farre beyond y^e earths end
 where the welkin cleere doth bend
 THESE TWO LINES WERE DELETED BY X DRAWN THROUGH THE
 CENTER BEFORE THE ENTIRE PASSAGE WAS CANCELLED. THE
 WORD cleere IS ~~CROSSED OUT~~ AND low WRITTEN ABOVE.
 979 There] MS I ther
 air] 1637, BR ayre 1645 ayr MS I, MS 2 aire MS ADD Air
 980 All] MS ADD all
 Gardens] 1637, MS I, MS 2, BR gardens MS ADD Garden
 fair] 1637, MS I, MS 2 faire BR fayre
 981 Of] MS ADD of
 Hesperus,] MS I Atlas ~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE, Hesperus MS 2, BR
 Hesperus
 and] MS I, MS 2, MS ADD &
 daughters] MS I daughters ~~CROSSED OUT~~, BUT WITH A LINE
 UNDERNEATH INDICATING RESTORATION; ABOVE, neeces ~~CROSSED~~
 OUT.
 982 MS 2 where grows the right-borne gold upon his native tree
~~CROSSED OUT~~; ABOVE THE LAST FOUR WORDS, that sing about the
 golden tree.
 That] MS ADD that
 sing] BR singe
 golden] BR goulden
 tree:] 1637 tree, MS I tree MS 2, BR tree. MS ADD tree;
 983 MS I AND BR OMIT LINES 983-986. MS ADD OMITS LINES 983-990.
 shades] 1637 shades,
 bowres] MS 2 bowrs
 984 Revels] 1637 Revells MS 2 revells
 Spring,] MS 2 Spring

- 985 Graces,] ms 2 Graces
rosie-boosom'd] 1637, ms 2 rosie-bosom'd
Howres,] ms Howrs
- 986 their] ms thire
bring,] ms 2 bring
- 987 That] MS I AND BR OMIT.
eternal] 1637, MS I æternall MS 2, BR eternall
Summer] ms 1 summer
dwels,] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, BR dwells
- 988 and] ms 2 &
West] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, BR west
winds,] MS 1, MS 2 winds BR wyndes
musky] 1637, MS 2 muskie BR muskye
wing] BR winge
- 989 cedar'n] MS 1 myrtle **CROSSED OUT**; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
cedar'ne MS 2 cedar'ne BR Cederne
alleys] BR allyes
fling] BR flinge
- 990 *Nard*,] MS 1 balme, **CROSSED OUT**; IN THE LEFT MARGIN, balme
CROSSED OUT; ABOVE, nard MS 2, BR Nard
and] ms 2 &
Cassia's] 1637 *Cassia's* MS 1 casia's BR Casias
balmy] 1637, BR balmie MS 1 fragrant **CROSSED OUT**; ABOVE,
balmy MS 2 baulmie
smels.] 1637 smells. MS 1, MS 2, BR smells
- 991 humid] MS 1 garnish't **CROSSED OUT**; IN THE RIGHT MARGIN,
garish **CROSSED OUT**; FOLLOWED BY humid
bow,] 1637, MS 1, MS 2 bow BR bowe MS ADD Bow
- 992 Waters] MS ADD waters
odorous] MS ADD od'rous
banks] BR bankes MS ADD Banks
blow] BR blowe
- 993 hew] MS ADD Hew
- 994 Then] MS ADD than
purfl'd] MS 1 watchet **CROSSED OUT**; ABOVE, purfl'd BR purfld
MS ADD purfled
scarf] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, MS ADD scarfe BR Scarfe
shew,] MS, 1, MS 2, BR, MS ADD shew
AFTER THIS LINE MS 1 HAS
yellow, watchet, greene, & blew
MS 2 HAS THE SAME LINE **CROSSED OUT**. BR HAS Yellow, watchett,

- greene & blew
 995 MS ADD OMITTS LINES 995-996.
 And] MS 2 &
 with] MS 1, BR oft wth
 996 MS 1 AND BR OMIT THIS LINE. MS 2 HAS IT IN THE RIGHT
 MARGIN, Elysian BR Manna
 996 MS 1 AND BR OMIT THIS LINE. MS 2 HAS IT IN THE RIGHT
 MARGIN.
 mortals] 1637 mortalls, 1645 mortals,
 ears] 1637, MS 2 eares
 997 Beds] BR Beds
Hyacinth,] MS 2 hyacinth BR Hyacinth IN PRINTED LETTERS.
 MS ADD Hyacinths
 and] MS 1, MS 2, MS ADD &
 Roses] 1637 roses) 1645, MS 1, MS 2 roses
 998 young *Adonis* oft] MS 1 many a cherub soft BR many a Cherub
 soft MS ADD many' a Cherub soft
 reposes,] MS 1, MS 2 reposes BR, MS ADD reposes.
 999 MS 1 AND BR OMIT LINES 999-1010.
 deep] 1637, MS 2 deepe
 1000 and] MS 2 &
 1001 Queen;] 1637 Queene; MS 2 Queene
 1002 far] 1637, MS 2 farre 1645 farr
 sheen] 1637, MS 2 sheene
 1003 Celestial] 1637 Celestiall MS 2 celestiall
 Son] MS 2 son
 advanc't,] MS 2 advanc't
 1004 dear] 1637, MS 2 deare
 intranc't] MS 2 entranc't
 1005 long,] MS 2 long
 1007 eternal] 1637 æternall MS 2 eternall
 Bride,] MS 2 bride
 1008 fair] 1637, MS 2 faire
 1009 Two] MS 2 tow
 blissful] 1637, MS 2 blissfull
 born,] 1637 borne, MS 2 borne
 1010 Youth] 1637 Youth,
 and] MS 2 &
 Joy;] MS 2 Joy:
 sworn.] 1637 sworne. MS 2 sworne
 1011 MS 1, MS 2 AND BR DO NOT INDENT. MS ADD GIVES LINES 1011-

1022 AS THE FIFTH SONG.

- But] MS 1, BR AND MS ADD OMIT. MS 2 But
 task] 1637, MS 2, BR taske MS 1 message CROSSED OUT; IN THE
 RIGHT MARGIN, buisnesse CROSSED OUT; ABOVE message IS WRIT-
 TEN taske MS ADD Task
 is smoothly] MS 1 well is THE FIRST WORD IS CROSSED OUT.
 UNDER THE FIRST WORD IS THE FIGURE 2 CROSSED OUT; UNDER
 THE SECOND WORD IS THE FIGURE 1 CONVERTED INTO A CARET;
 ABOVE, smoothly
 don,] 1637 done, MS 1, MS 2 don BR, MS ADD done
 1012 fly,] BR flye MS ADD fly
 1013 Quickly] MS ADD quickly
 green earths] 1637 greene earths MS 1 earths greene THE
 FIRST WORD IS CROSSED OUT; THE SECOND WORD IS FOLLOWED BY
 A CARET, AND earths WRITTEN ABOVE. THE TWO WORDS ARE
 MARKED FOR TRANSPOSITION BY THE FIGURE 1 UNDER greene
 AND 2 UNDER THE DELETED earths MS 2 greene earths MS ADD
 Earths green
 end,] MS 1, MS 2, BR, MS ADD end
 1014 Where] MS ADD where
 doth] BR doeth
 bend,] MS 1, MS 2, MS ADD bend
 1015 And] MS 2 & MS ADD and
 soar] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, BR soare
 soon] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, BR soone
 1016 To] MS ADD to
 corners] BR Corners
 Moon.] 1637, MS 2 Moone. MS 1 moone BR Moone MS ADD
 Moon
 1017 MS 1, MS 2 AND BR DO NOT INDENT.
 Mortals] 1637, BR Mortalls MS 1, MS 2 mortalls
 me,] MS 1, MS 2, BR, MS ADD me
 1018 Love] MS ADD love
 vertue,] MS 1, MS 2 vertue MS ADD Virtue
 free,] MS 1, MS 2, BR free
 1019 She] MS ADD she
 ye] MS 1, MS 2 yee BR, MS ADD you
 clime] BR clyme MS ADD climb
 1020 Higher] MS ADD higher
 then] MS ADD than
 Spheary] 1637 Sphærie MS 1 sphærie MS 2, BR sphearie MS

- ADD sphæry
chime;] MS 1, MS 2, BR, MS ADD chime
1021 Vertue] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, BR vertue MS ADD Virtue
were,] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, BR, MS ADD were
1022 Heav'n] MS 2 heaven BR Heven
it] MS ADD its
self] 1637, MS 1, MS 2, BR selfe
stoop] 1637, MS 2, BR stoope MS 1 bow CROSSED OUT; ABOVE,
stoope
her.] MS 1 her. FOLLOWED BY Exit BR her MS ADD Her. IN
THE BLANK SPACE REMAINING IN MS ADD IS WRITTEN Henry
Lawes. AFTER THIS LINE 1637 GIVES THE LIST OF PERSONS. SEE
PAGE 478. AFTER THE LIST 1637 HAS *The End*. 1645 HAS A
BORDER BELOW THE LAST LINE; BELOW THAT, *The End*. MS 1
IN THE CENTER, BELOW, the end. Finis. MS 2 The end. BR
ffinis

PSALMS I-VIII AND LXXX-LXXXVIII.

THE ONLY TEXT FOR THESE TRANSLATIONS IS THAT OF THE EDITION OF
1673.

PSAL. II.

- 5 dear.] 1673 dear
12 Anointed] 1673 anointed

PSAL. 3.

- 3 rise;] 1673 rise
9 count;] 1673 count

PSAL. IV.

- 2 righteousness;] 1673 righteousness
13 chose,] 1673 chose
36 abounds.] 1673 abounds

PSAL. V.

- 6 hear;] 1673 hear
10 delight;] 1673 delight

PSAL. VIII.

- 8 oppose.] 1673 oppose

PSAL. LXXX.

- 8 *dread.*] 1673 *dread*
28 throw.] 1673 throw

PSAL. LXXXI.

- 1 *clear,*] 1673 *clear*
5 Song,] 1673 Song

- 6 bring,] 1673 bring
 8 *string.*] 1673 *string*,
 14 *observe,*] 1673 *observe*
 65 he] 1673 we

PSAL. LXXXII.

- 7 *might,*] 1673 *might*.
 8 *strong.*] 1673 *strong*

PSAL. LXXXIII.

- 3 *strength,*] 1673 *strength*
 34 *Coast.*] 1673 *Coast*

PSAL. LXXXIV.

- 29 *praier,*] 1673 *praier*

PSAL. LXXXV.

- 48 Look] 1673 look

PSAL. LXXXVI.

- 4 With] 1673 with
 18 Give] 1673 give

PSAL. LXXXVIII.

- 15 (MARGIN) *strength.*] 1673 *strength*,

POEMATATA.

Text, 1673; variants from the edition of 1645, except as noted. The readings of 1695 also have usually been recorded and the changes of modern editors when it seemed important to discuss them.

The Latin poems were published as a whole only twice by Milton, the revised versions of 1673 showing only slight changes and the addition of two poems to what Milton had gathered in the first edition of 1645. While the edition of 1645 has the earliest texts of the Latin poems which have survived to our day, at least one of the poems, *Naturam non pati senium*, was distributed by the Bedels during the speech of the Respondent in the Philosophical Act at the Commencement at Cambridge, July 1, 1628. In sending a copy of it next day to his friend, Alexander Gill, Milton expressly states (*Epistolae Familiares*, no. 3) that the verses were printed "*Haec quidem Typis donata ad te misi.*" For the attendant circumstances, see Masson's *Life*, London, 1881, I, 193 ff. The publication was pretty surely a broadside or single sheet, and almost indubitably printed at Cambridge. It would have been pleasant to give readings of this first edition of the first composition of Milton known to have been published, but no copy could be found, nor indeed has one been referred to in recent times, to our knowledge, since Milton sent that copy to Gill. Special search at Cambridge was unavailing. The

question may well be asked whether any of the other Latin poems were published separately or in collections by Milton. No proof of any such publications exists. The brief obituary poems (Elegies ii and iii, the *In obitum Procancellarii* and *In obitum Praesulis Eliensis*) may have been circulated in manuscript copies, or have found a printer; if connected with some university function, the *De Idea Platonica*, as a broadside; the epigrams on Leonora, some think, may have been inserted in some obscure Italian pamphlet of verses in praise of the singer. When one considers how perishable is an Italian fugitive pamphlet or an English broadside of the early Seventeenth Century, and recalls the disappearance of the broadsides we know existed, he may not too lightly dismiss all hope of the discovery of some definite evidence that there were more Milton publications than we now know. But there is at present no evidence that any such printed poems, save the 1628 *Naturam*, ever existed at all.

[TESTIMONIA.]

- 2 quam] quàm
 3 eo quod] eò quòd
 præclaro] preclaro
 5 quam] quàm
 cupide] cupidè

AD JOANNEM MILTONEM ANGLUM.

- TITLE *laurea*] *laureâ*
 Græca] *Græcâ*
 Latina] *Latinâ*
 Hetrusca] *Hetruscâ*
 3 undas,] undas
 4 te, Milto, par] te Milto par

AL SIGNOR GIO. MILTONI NOBILE INGLESE.

- TITLE *Signor*] 1695 *Signior* EXCEPT WHEN NOTED 1695 MAY BE
 PRESUMED TO FOLLOW 1673.
 1 o] ò
 2 intrecciero] intreccierò
 3 piu] più 1695, *pieu*
 6 virtu] virtù SO THROUGHOUT SAVE IN L. 48.
 9 puo] può
 12 addatti] adatti
 feriro] ferirò

16 *Pero]* *Però*17 *sa]* *sà*21 *e]* *è*23 *tu, Giovanni, e]* *tu Giovanni e*30 *piu]* *più**priu]* *priù*38 *natio]* *natío*63 *a]* *à*68 *fermin si]* BEECHING PRINTS AS ONE WORD, ALTHOUGH 1645 SEEMS TO HAVE MEANT TO PRINT AS TWO WORDS. BEECHING'S DEPARTURES FROM 1645 ARE USUALLY NOTED.71 *e]* *o*77 *dira]* *dirà**e]* *è*79 *Io]* SO BEECHING. 1645, 1673, 1695 *I o*81 *indarno,]* 1695 *indarno*.SIGNATURE *Fiorentino]* 1695 *Florentino*

JOANNI MILTONI LONDINENSI.

TITLE *MILTONI]* so 1645, 1695; 1673 READS *MLTONI LONDINENSI]* *LONDINIENSI**eximio,]* 1695 *eximio*1 *cuncta orbis]* so 1645, 1695; 1673 READS *cuncta, orbis*2 *terrarum]* so BEECHING. 1645 *terra-/rarum*6 *percallet]* 1695 *percallet,*10 *venustate]* *vastitate*12 *Intellectu]* *intellectu**Sapientia:]* *Sapientia.*13 *gloriæ:]* *gloriæ.**In]* *in**Harmonicos cœlestium]* *Harmoni cos celestium*22 *est.]* *est,*

ELEGIA PRIMA.

TITLE *Primus]* *primus*2 *nuncia]* *nuntia**tuas,]* 1695 *tuas;*13 *molles,]* 1695 *molles*17 *penates,]* 1695 *penates*23 *Jonio]* 1695 *Ionio*25 *hîc]* 1695 *hic*

ELEGIA SECUNDA

581

- 34 Patris] 1695 patris
 43 è] e
 45 seu] BEECHING feu
 54 Jovis;] 1695 Jovis!
 56 polus;] 1695 polus!
 80 vias.] so 1645; 1673, 1695 vias,
 82 Venus,] 1695 Venus;
 87 procul] 1695 pocul

ELEGIA SECUNDA.

- TITLE ætatis] 1695 Aetatis THROUGHOUT, SAVE IN SYLV. LIB. III.
 10 sæpe] 1695 sepe
 12 à] a
 tuo,] tuo
 23 Elegéia] 1645 HAS A SINGLE DOT OVER THE e, 1695 Elegëia

ELEGIA TERTIA.

- 3 Imago] imago
 23 cælo] cælo
 27 potestas;] so 1645, 1673, 1695. WARTON (1791), MASSON (1893), AND BEECHING (1908) SUBSTITUTE A COMMA FOR THE SEMICOLON.
 34 Phœbus,] Phœbus BEECHING INSERTS THE COMMA.
 45 campos] 1695 Campos
 53 Præsul] præsul
 54 jubar] 1695 Jubar
 57 incedit] FOLLOWED IN 1673 BY WHAT MAY BE A BROKEN COMMA.
 59 cælestia] 1695 cœlestia

ELEGIA QUARTA.

- TITLE suum,] suum
 mercatores] 1695 Mercatores
 agentes,] agentes
 2 agros,] 1695 agros;
 10 viri] 1695 Viri
 13 Germanas] 1695 germanas
 25 Quàmque] 1695 Quàmque

- 27 Philyrëius] SOMETIMES, AS HERE, IT IS DIFFICULT TO SAY WHETHER WHAT APPEARS TO BE IN 1673 A CIRCUMFLEX ACCENT IS NOT REALLY A RUNNING TOGETHER OF THE DOTS OF A DIAERESIS. HOWEVER, THE CIRCUMFLEX AT THIS POINT IS FAIRLY PLAIN IN THE N. Y. P. L. COPY.
- 34 Induxitque] Jnduxitque
- 35 senilem] 1695 senilem,
- 53 salutem;] salutem
- 56 a] 1695 à
- 64 leo.] 1695 Leo.
- 73 tuàmque] 1695 tuamque
- 76 virûm] virum so 1695.
- 81 io] 1695 Io
- 84 inópsque] 1695 inopsque
- 88 tui,] 1695 tui:
- 90 humum,] 1695 humum?
- 93 cælo] 1695 cœlo
- 95 quæ] 1695 que
- 105 curis] 1695 curis,
- 109 latus] latus
- 117 cum] BEECHING OMITTS. IN THE NEXT LINE HE PRINTS Ære FOR Aere
- 119 pulvereum] 1695 Pulvereum
- 123 miseris] so 1645; 1673, 1695 miseri THE COMPOSITOR OF 1673 WAS PERHAPS MISLED BY THE POORLY INKED "s"
- 126 Atque iterum] ONLY THE FIRST LETTER IS LEGIBLE IN N. Y P. L. COPY OF 1645, BECAUSE OF BAD INKING.

ELEGIA QUINTA.

- TITLE *veris*] 1695 CAPITALIZES THIS WORD THROUGHOUT.
- 26 nemus.] 1695 nemus! THE LATER COMPOSITOR MAY HAVE BEEN MISLED BY WHAT SEEMS TO BE A SMEAR IN SOME COPIES OF 1673.
- 29 io] 1695 Io
- 30 perennis] quotannis
- 32 Arctöas] 1695 arctöas
- 35 cæleste Boötes] 1695 cœleste Bootes
- 39 dolus,] THE COMMA IS PROBABLY ABSENT FROM 1645, OR VERY POORLY INKED.
- 42 rubescit] BEECHING rebescit
- 57 illâ,] 1695 illâ?

- 63 capillos,] 1695 capillos
 65 capillos] 1695 capillos,
 66 Tenario] Tænario
 74 titulos] so 1645; 1673, 1695 tículos
 84 salo] 1695 solo
 89 susurrans] 1695 susurrans.
 92 Phætonteo] Phætontéο 1695 Phaetonteο
 106 Littus] so 1645. 1673, 1695 AND BEECHING Litus
 110 Virgineos] Virgineas BEECHING AS 1673
 113 quoque] HERE, AS SOMETIMES ELSEWHERE, 1695 quoq;
 115 Navita] so 1645. 1673, 1695 Natvia
 122 Deus] 1695 deus
 131 cælo] 1695 cælo
 134 arboreâ] 1695 arborea
 135 miseris] 1695 miseris,

ELEGIA SEXTA.

- TITLE *idibus*] 1695 *Idibus*
sua] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 *suæ*
quod] *quòd*
amicis] so 1645; 1673, 1695 *amisis*
 2 Quâ] 1695 Qua
 forte] 1695 fortè
 5 quàm] 1645 AND 1695 quàm
 redamémque colámque] 1695 redamemque colamque
 13 quereris] so 1645; 1673 queretis 1695 queritis
 22 modis?] so APPARENTLY 1645, BUT THE PRINTER OF 1673
 SEEMS TO HAVE TAKEN A TWISTED OR BROKEN QUESTION MARK
 FOR AN ELEVATED COMMA AND TO HAVE PUNCTUATED ACCORD-
 INGLY. SO 1695, WHICH, HOWEVER, TRANSFERS THE QUESTION
 MARK TO THE END OF L. 24, WHERE BOTH 1645 AND 1673 HAVE
 A PERIOD. FOR THE COMMA OF THE PRESENT TEXT AT THE END
 OF L. 24, WARTON AND MASSON HAVE A SEMICOLON. PERHAPS
 COMMAS AT THE END OF LL. 22 AND 24 AND A QUESTION MARK
 AT THE END OF L. 26 WOULD CONSTITUTE A BETTER PUNCTUA-
 TION.
 23 Evan] Euan
 26 Eléo] 1695 Eleo
 27 Iaccho] Jaccho BEECHING Iaccho
 48 sinus] finus
 55 cælum] cælum

- 62 puro] purô
 65 sacrâ,] 1695 sacrâ
 73 Monstrificam] monstrificam
 79 si quid] 1645, 1695 siquid BEECHING MAKES TWO WORDS.
 agam,] 1645, 1673, 1695, BEECHING agam, WARTON, MASSON
 agam
 81 cælesti] 1695 cœlesti
 87 illa,] so 1645 AND WARTON. MASSON HAS A SEMICOLON; BEECH-
 ING FOLLOWING 1673 AND 1695, HAS NO PUNCTUATION.

ELEGIA SEPTIMA.

- 1 nôram] noram
 2 fuit] so 1695 AND MODERN EDITORS, INCLUDING BEECHING.
 1645 AND 1673 suit
 8 tuæ:] tuæ
 12 ferus] 1695 serus APPARENTLY CAUSED BY A BROKEN f IN 1673.
 13 erat,] BEECHING erat
 33 meminit] 1695 meminet
 50 erat,] erat. so WARTON AND MASSON.
 59 misi,] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 misi
 68 a] 1695 à
 88 loqui!] loqui;
 112 ipsa] 1645, 1673, BEECHING ipse WARTON, MASSON ipsa

IN PRODITIONEM BOMBARDICAM.

TITLE *Proditionem]* *proditionem* WARTON AT THIS POINT MAKES A
 SEPARATE "EPIGRAMMATUM LIBER."

- 5 cæli] 1695 cœli
 8 Jördanios] 1695 Iördanios

IN EANDEM.

- 1 Jâcobum] Jäcobum 1695 Jacobum
 2 Belua] Bellua
 7 cælum] 1695 cœlum
 8 Deos,] Deos.
 10 cæli] 1695 cœli

IN EANDEM.

- 1 Iäcobus] Jäcobus 1695 Iacobus
 4 horrificum] horrificum
 cornua] so 1645; 1673, 1695, DOUBTLESS FROM THE LINE
 ABOVE, MISPRINT corona

IN INVENTOREM BOMBARDÆ.

UP TO THIS POINT 1673 FOLLOWS 1645 PAGE FOR PAGE AND LINE FOR LINE; BUT 1645 GIVES THE TITLE AND FIRST COUPLET OF THIS EPIGRAM AT THE BOTTOM OF P. 41, 1673 AT THE TOP OF P. 42. THE ORDER OF THE LINES OF PP. 42-43 DIFFERS THEREFORE IN THE TWO EDITIONS.

AD EANDEM.

- 5 canentem] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 canentam CORRECTED FROM ERRATA.
8 desipuisset] so 1695; 1645 desipuiiset 1673 desipulisset CORRECTED FROM ERRATA.

AD EANDEM.

- 2 Archelöiados] 1695 Acheloiados
8 HERE FOLLOW IN 1645 THE WORDS *Elegiarum Finis*. THE PAGE IS CLOSED BY AN ORNAMENT STRETCHING NEARLY ACROSS.

APOLOGUS DE RUSTICO & HERO.

THE POEM FIRST APPEARS IN 1673.

- 3 Captus] 1695 captus
9 Heu] 1695 heu

SYLVARUM LIBER.

THE *Sylvarum Liber* BEGINS ON P. 44 IN 1645, THAT EDITION NOT HAVING CONTAINED THE *Apologus de Rustico & Hero*, WHICH FILLS P. 44 OF 1673.

- TITLE obitum] 1695 Obitum
1 Parere] Parére
4 Iäpeti] Jäpeti 1695 Iâpeti IT IS OFTEN DIFFICULT TO TELL WHETHER 1673 EMPLOYS A DIAERESIS OR A BROKEN CIRCUMFLEX. HERE THE PRINTER OF 1695 DOUBTLESS SAW, OR SUSPECTED, A CIRCUMFLEX. SEE POST, *In quintum Novembris*, L. I.
12 Oetâ] BEECHING Ætâ
40 Faucibus] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 Fausibus
41 præses] 1695 Præses
45 iudicium] 1695 Iudicium

IN QUINTUM NOVEMBRIS.

- 1 Iäcobus] Jäcobus 1695 Jâcobus
2 patentia] 1695 patientia

- 20 seu] WARTON, MASSON AND THE TRANSLATOR READ *ceu*
 23 populos] 1695 *Populos*
 24 flammæ] 1695 *Flammæ*
 36 Trinacriâ] 1695 *Trinacria*
 38 adamantinus] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 *adamantius* ALTERED
 IN ERRATA TO *Adamantinus*
 43 tentamina] so 1645; 1673, 1695 *tantamina*
 possunt,] so 1645; 1673 *possunt*. 1695 *possunt*: CAUSED
 PROBABLY BY THE POOR PRINTING OF 1673.
 45 natat] so 1645, 1695; 1673 *notat* CORRECTED FROM ERRATA.
 57 submisso] *summisso*
 62 fremitusque] *fremitusque*
 68-89 His...leones] THESE LINES FORM A SINGLE PARAGRAPH IN
 1645, TWO PARAGRAPHS IN 1673 AND 1695. THE TWO LATER
 EDITIONS DIVIDE, HOWEVER, AT *hæres* (L. 74) WHICH HAS NO
 PUNCTUATION AFTER IT IN 1645 OR 1673, A PERIOD IN 1695.
 PRESUMABLY THE INTENTION WAS TO BEGIN A NEW PARAGRAPH
 WITH *Interea* (L. 74) WHICH IS HERE DONE. SO MASSON, BUT
 NOT WARTON OR BEECHING. A COMMA IS PLACED IN THE TEXT
 AFTER *hæres* (L. 74). SO MASSON AND BEECHING.
 69 Erebi] 1695 *Eribi*
 71 Melanchætēque] 1695 *Melanchætēq*;
 84 salaces,] so 1645; 1673, 1695 AND BEECHING, *salaces*.
 86 Talis] *Talis*,
 92 artus?] *artus*
 93 tuorum!] *tuorum*,
 94 diadēmaque] 1695 *diadēmaq*;
 96 Britanni:] *Britanni*;
 97 adorat,] 1695 *adorat*
 98 cæli] 1695 *cœli*
 105 Thermodoontēa] 1695 *Thermodoontea*
 108 Pontum] so 1645; 1673, 1695 *pontum*
 110 Reliquias] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 *Reliquas* CORRECTED
 FROM ERRATA.
 112 soleis] so APPARENTLY 1645 AND 1673; 1695 PLAINLY *soleis*
 BEECHING *soleis*
 122 quoscunque] *quoscumque*
 124 Papæ.] WARTON AND MASSON, *Papæ*?
 125 casūmque] *casūque* WARTON AND MASSON *casuque*
 143 præruptaque] *semifractaque*
 145 Dolus] 1695 *dolus*

- 146 fauces.] fauces,
 148 Timor] so 1645; 1673, 1695 timor
 150 Exululat] so 1673, BUT WITH A COMMA AFTER THE WORD AND
 NO COMMA AFTER Manes (L. 149). THE ERRATA OF 1673 DI-
 RECTS THAT Exululat STAND, BUT THAT THE COMMA AFTER IT
 BE DELETED, AND A COMMA INSERTED AFTER Manes. THESE DI-
 RECTIONS WERE FOLLOWED BY 1695. THIS SEEMS TO BE A DELIB-
 ERATE CHANGE FROM THE READING OF 1645, Manes/Exululant
 tellus, IN WHICH Manes IS THE SUBJECT OF Exululant. THE
 CHANGE CHIEFLY ACCOMPLISHED BY MEANS OF THE ERRATA OF
 1673 SEEMS TO HAVE BEEN DESIGNED TO MAKE Manes THE SUB-
 JECT OF circumvolant UNDERSTOOD, AND tellus THE SUBJECT
 OF BOTH Exululat AND stagnat. SUCH A CHANGE, ESPECIALLY AS
 THE ERRATA HAD TO BE USED TO EFFECT IT COMPLETELY, CAN-
 NOT WELL BE REGARDED AS ACCIDENTAL, OR AS ONE WHICH A
 PRINTER OR PUBLISHER'S PROOFREADER WOULD, OR INDEED
 COULD, HAVE TAKEN UPON HIMSELF. IT SEEMS TO COME TOO
 NEAR TO A CORRECTION, MADE AT MILTON'S DIRECTION, POS-
 SIBLY ONLY ON ACCOUNT OF THE BELATED DISCOVERY OF Exu-
 lulat OF 1673, TO WARRANT EDITORS LIKE WARTON AND MASSON
 IN FOLLOWING AS THEY DO, THE TEXT OF 1645. WHETHER THE
 CHANGE INVOLVES POETIC LOSS OR GAIN IS A MATTER UPON
 WHICH, UNDER THE CIRCUMSTANCES, THE TEXTUAL EDITOR
 MAY WELL PRESERVE AN IMPARTIAL SILENCE. THE FACT THAT
 MILTON, OR WHOEVER ACTED FOR HIM, COULD HAVE RESTORED
 IN THE ERRATA OF 1673 THE READING OF 1645, BUT DID NOT
 DO IT SEEMS TO DETERMINE THE BALANCE IN FAVOR OF THE
 TEXT OF 1695, WHICH IS HERE FOLLOWED.
- 152 nulloque] 1695 nulloq;
 159 penitus] penitùs
 mundo:] mundo; BEECHING mundo:
 162 propago] WARTON, propago: MASSON propago;
 165 cupidè] 1695 cupidâ
 166 cœlos] cœlos
 174 Ossæ] WARTON AND MASSON Ossæ.
 180 culmen] WARTON AND MASSON culmen.
 192 verâque] 1695 veraque
 193 modò] 1695 modo
 197 scilicet] 1695 scilicit
 203 Iäcobo] 1645, 1695 Jäcobo
 205 antè] 1695 ante

- 211 primò] 1695 primo
 214 Proditionis] IN 1645 THIS WORD IS BADLY PRINTED, A SMEAR
 MAKING IT DOUBTFUL.
 219 subitò] 1695 subito
 omnem.] so 1695; 1645, 1673 omnem
 222 raptantur] 1695 rapantur
 225 Quintoque] 1695 Quintoq;

IN OBITUM PRÆSULIS ELIENSIS.

- TITLE obitum] so 1645; 1673 AND 1695 obitum.
 2 lumina;] lumina
 5 mæsta] 1695, WARTON, MASSON AND BEECHING mæsta
 6 præsulis] 1695 Præsulis
 15 irâ] irá BEECHING irâ
 20 parciùs] 1695 parcius
 21 dolum,] 1695 dolum
 30 percita.] 1695, WARTON AND MASSON, percita?
 33 creta] 1695 Creta
 35 cælo] 1695 cælo
 45 citò] 1695 cito
 51 Boötis] 1695 Bootis
 63 Chrystallinam] Crystallinam
 67 loci,] 1695 loci?

NATURAM NON PATI SENIUM.

THIS POEM WAS SEPARATELY PRINTED IN 1628 BUT NO COPY OF THE FIRST EDITION IS KNOWN. SEE THE DISCUSSION AT THE BEGINNING OF THE TEXTUAL NOTES ON THE POEMATA.

- 1 quàm] quám AN INVERTED COMMA IS USED FOR AN ACCENT.
 2 tenebrisque] so 1645; 1673 AND 1695 tenebrisq;
 3 Oedipodioniam] MASSON AND BEECHING, Œdipodioniam
 15 Cælum] 1695 Cœlum
 17 munîsse] munisse
 temporis] Temporis
 23 Ægæam] 1695 Ægeam
 24 cæli] 1695 cœli
 33 pater] Pater
 38 Raptat] Raptat, BEECHING Raptat
 ambitos] so 1645; 1673, 1695 ambit os
 cælos] 1695 cœlos
 40 Fulmineum] Fulmineùm BEECHING Fulmineum
 44 rotarum,] WARTON AND MASSON rotarum.

- 47 cæli] cæli
 59 Ægæona] 1695 Ægeona
 65 denique] 1695 deniq;
 68 cæli] 1695 cæli

DE IDEA PLATONICA . . .

- 6 Cælique] 1695 Cælique
 8 solers] sollers
 11 innubæ] innub æ
 17 Cæli] 1695 Cæli
 21 plagâ] 1695 plaga
 23 diis] so 1645; 1673, 1695 iis
 27 Plëiones] so 1695; 1645 Pleiones WITH ONE DOT OVER THE e
 OF THE DIPHTHONG 1673 APPARENTLY Plêiones WHERE THE
 DOTS OF THE DIAERESIS MAY HAVE RUN TOGETHER.
 31 Osiridem.] 1695 Osiridem,
 36 induxti] so 1645; 1673, 1695 induxit
 37 pöetas] so 1645; 1695 poetas 1673 PRESENTS THE SAME
 PROBLEM AS L. 27 ABOVE.

AD PATREM.

- 1 fontes] 1695 sontes
 5 officium] offcium 1695 Officium
 8 possint] so 1645; 1673, 1695 possunt
 13 istâ,] istâ BEECHING istâ, THERE IS A FAINT LINE, A SMUDGE
 OR TRACE OF A BROKEN TYPE IN 1645 SEEMINGLY.
 18 cæli] 1695 cæli
 21 tremebundaque] 1695 tremebundaq;
 25 Phæbades] 1695 Phæbades
 26 sollennes] BEECHING solennes
 32 cæli] 1695 cæli
 35 orbes,] orbes.
 42 vastæque] 1695 vastæq;
 43 gulæ] 1695 Gulæ
 49 Ætneo] Ætnæo BEECHING Ætneo
 51 numerique] 1695 numeriq;
 56 Nec] 1695 FAILS TO BEGIN A NEW PARAGRAPH HERE.
 58 Munete] Munere
 66 Dividuumque] 1695 Dividuumq;
 genitorque] 1695 genitorq;
 86 cælum] cælum

- subjectaque] 1695 subjectaq;
 90 Dimotáque] Dimotàque BEECHING, Dimotáque
 94 Perüanaque] 1695 Perúanaque
 100 circum] circùm
 107 Calumnia] 1695 calumnia
 108 fædissima] 1695 fœdissima

PSALM CXIV.

THE TEXT OF THE GREEK POEMS IN THE ORIGINAL EDITIONS IS IN VERY BAD SHAPE. WHILE WE HAVE UNIFORMLY EXPANDED THE CONTRACTIONS OF THE 17TH CENTURY GREEK TYPE, WE HAVE IN OTHER RESPECTS SCARCELY MODERNIZED THE TEXTS AT ALL. IN CONNECTION WITH THE CONFUSION OF THE POSITIONS OF BREATHINGS AND ACCENTS OF CAPITAL LETTERS AND SOMETIMES WITH SMALLER LETTERS, HOWEVER, A FEW WORDS MAY NOT BE OUT OF PLACE. IN MILTON'S DAY THESE WERE WRITTEN SOMETIMES BEFORE, SOMETIMES AFTER THE LETTER, AND MILTON'S OWN PRACTICE, WHILE NOT CONSISTENT, SEEMS IN HIS YOUTH TO HAVE BEEN USUALLY TO PLACE THEM AFTER THE LETTERS REFERRED TO.—PROFESSOR GEORGE GORDON OF OXFORD HAS VERY KINDLY DISCUSSED THIS POINT WITH US, AND WE SUSPECT THAT THE CONFUSION OF 1673 RESULTED WHEN IT WAS ATTEMPTED TO MOVE THE BREATHINGS AND ACCENTS TO THE BEGINNINGS OF SOME OF THE CAPITAL LETTERS, WHICH HAD BEEN AFTER THOSE LETTERS IN 1645, AND TO CORRECT THE OTHERWISE BADLY PRINTED GREEK TEXT OF 1645. THE PRINTER WAS EVIDENTLY WORSE CONFUSED THAN EVER BY THE CORRECTIONS, AND THE RESULT AN EVEN WORSE VERSION THAN THE UNCORRECTED COPY.

- 1 Ιακώβου] Ιακωβου BEECHING 'Ιακωβου
 2 'Αιγύπτιον] SO 1645, SAVE FOR THE BREATHING.
 3 υἱες] 1695 υῖος
 Ιοῦδα.] Ιουδα. BEECHING, 'Ιοῦδα.
 4 'Εν] Εν BEECHING DOES NOT CORRECT 1645 HERE, BUT IS INCONSISTENT IN THE MATTER.
 δε] δε
 5 Εἰδε] 1645, 1673, AND 1695 ALL USE A ROUGH BREATHING; WARTON, MASSON, AND BEECHING PUT A COMMA AFTER THE WORD. THE BREATHING OF 1645 STANDS BEFORE, NOT OVER THE IOTA, i.e., Εἴδε
 6 ὁδ'] SO 1645; 1673, 1695 ὁδ'
 ἐστυφελίχθη] SO 1645; 1673 ἐστυφελίχθη 1695 ἐστυφελίχθη
 7 Ἰρὸς] 1645 HAS THE ROUGH BREATHING AFTER THE CAPITAL LETTER; 1673, 1695 HAVE NO BREATHING.
 'Ιορδάνης] Ι'ορδάνης

- 8 Εκ] 1695 'Εκ
ἀπειρέσια] ἀπειρέσια SEE ALSO L. 15.
- 9 Ως] Ως 1695 'Ως
ἀλωῇ] ἀλωῇ
- 10 ἀνασκίρτησαν] ἀνασκίρτησαν
- 11 'Οῖα] SO 1695. THE BREATHING SEEMS TO BE MISPLACED IN 1673.
1645 Οῖα
παραῖ] παραῖ
σύριγγι] σύριγγι
ἄρνες] ἄρνες
- 14 'Ιρὸς] 'Ιρὸς
- 15 σκαρθμοῖσιν] SO 1645; 1673, 1695 σκαφμοῖσιν. IN THESE WORDS, THE OLD COPIES PLACE THE ACCENT OVER THE OMICRON.
ἀπειρέσια] ἀπειρέσια
- 16 'Ως] Ως 1695, 'Ως IN 1673, AS IN LINE 21 BELOW, THE BREATHING SEEMS TO HAVE FALLEN TO THE FOOT OF Ω.
σφριγδώντες] SO 1645; 1673, 1695, σφριγδωντης
- 17 ἄρ] ἀρ' 1695 ἄρ
ὑμμες] THE EARLY EDITIONS PLACE A CIRCUMFLEX ACCENT OVER THE EPSILON, WARTON EMENDS IT.
ἀνασκιρτησατ'] ἀνασκιρτησατ' 1695 ἀνασκιρτησα τ'
- 18 'Οῖα] Οῖα
παραῖ] παραῖ
ὑπὸ] 1695 ὑπὸ
μητέρι] SO 1645; 1673, 1695 μητήρι
- 19 ἐκτυπέοντα] PROFESSOR GORDON POINTS OUT THAT THIS IS IMPOSSIBLE GREEK, AND SHOULD BE READ AS HE FIRST SUGGESTED, ἐκκτυπέοντα. THE MISTAKE IS, HOWEVER, AN EASY ONE TO MAKE, AND IT IS EVEN POSSIBLE MILTON HIMSELF FAILED TO REMEMBER THE SECOND KAPPA WAS NECESSARY.
- 20 Γαῖα] BEECHING FOLLOWS MASSON IN PLACING A COMMA AFTER THIS WORD, BUT NOT IN CAPITALIZING Θεὸν
ὑπατον] 1695 ὑπατον
'Ισσακίδαο] 'Ισσακίδαο
- 21 'Ος] SO 1695; 1645 Ος 1673 SEEMS TO HAVE THE BREATHING AT THE BOTTOM OF THE OMICRON. THIS SEEMS TO HAVE HAPPENED WITH 'Ως IN L. 16.
- 22 ἄεναον] 1695 SEEMS TO OMIT THE BREATHING; WARTON, ἀεναὸν; MASSON AND BEECHING, ἀέναον

PHILOSOPHUS AD REGEM.

TITLE *insontem*] SO 1645 AND 1695; 1673 *in,|tem* WHERE THE COMMA MAY

BE SOME OTHER TYPE BROKEN.

damnaverat] *damnaverat*, BEECHING *damnaverat*

θανάτω] θανάτω BEECHING θανάτω

1 'Ω] Ω

τὸν] SO 1645; 1673, 1695 USE THE CONTRACTION

2 ἴσθι] ἴσθι

3 Ρηϊδιῶς] 1695 Ρηϊδιῶς BEECHING Ρηϊδίως

ἀφέλοιο] ἀφέλοιο

τὸ δ'] τὸδ'

ὑστερον] 1695 ὑστερον

αὖθι] αὖθι

4 Μαψιδίως ETC.] Μαψ αὐτως δ' ἀρ' ἔπειτα χρόνῳ μάλα πολλὸν ὀδύρῃ

5 πόλιος] πόλεως

ἄλκαρ ὀλέσσας] ἀλκαρ ὀλέσσας BEECHING FOLLOWS 1673.

IN EFFIGIEI EJUS SCULPTOREM.

TITLE *Effigiei*] SO 1695; 1673 *Effigiei* 1645 OMITTS THE TITLE.

1 'Αμαθεῖ] Α'μαθεῖ

2 Φαίης] BEECHING, Φαίης

αὐτοφυῆς] αὐτοφυες BEECHING, αὐτοφυῆς

βλέπων] BEECHING, βλέπων.

4 Γελαῖτε] 1695, Τελαῖτε THIS EPIGRAM IS ENGRAVED UNDER THE PORTRAIT OF 1645, NOT IN THE TEXT OF THE EDITION. FROM THIS POINT, THEREFORE, THE PAGES OF 1673 BECOME STILL MORE DIVERGENT FROM THOSE OF 1645.

AD SALSILLUM.

TITLE *poetam*] 1695 *Poetam*

5 lectum,] lectum. BEECHING, lectum,

23 O salus] 1645 ALMOST MAKES ONE WORD. WARTON AND MASSON,
O Salus,

28 Evandri] Euandri

31 rursùm] 1695 *ursum*

MANSUS.

TITLE *Villensis*] 1695 *Villensis*,

bellica] *bellicâ*

Amicitia] *Amicitia* BEECHING *Amicitia*

summa benevolentia] *summâ benevolentia*

benevolentia

1695 *summâ*

- ea]* *ea*
 4 Galli] so 1645; 1673, 1695 galli
 8 chartis.] WARTON, chartis: BEECHING chartis,
 19 Quá] Quà so 1695.
 20 variâ] 1695 varia
 21 Minervæ] 1695 Mivervæ
 27 longinquam] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 longinguam
 musam] Musam
 28 gelidâ] THE CIRCUMFLEX IN 1645 LOOKS MORE LIKE AN IN-
 VERTED COMMA.
 32 late] latè
 37 Boöten] 1695 Boôten
 46 Corinëida] so 1695; 1645, 1673 Corinëida
 54 habitâsse] habitasse so 1695.
 57 cælo] cælo
 65 nec] 1695 nex
 79 nôrit] norit
 81 Arturumque] 1695 Arturumqe
 90 parvâ] 1695 parve
 urnâ] 1695 urna
 92 Paphiâ] 1695 Paphia
 93 securâ] 1695 segura
 97 aliquâ] 1695 aliqua
 98 totâ] 1695 tota

EPITAPHIUM DAMONIS.

ARGUMENTUM

- a] 1695 à
 pueritia] pueritiâ so 1695.
 plurimum] plurimùm
 causa] causâ so 1695.
 persona] personâ so 1695.
 Paterno] paterno
 ingenio,] 1695 ingenio
 doctrina] 1695 doctrinâ

EPITAPHIUM] 1695 PEI TAPHIUM

- 7 neque] 1695 neque,
 8 pererrans] so 1645 AND 1695; 1673 perrerrans
 16 verò] vero
 28 sepulchro] sepulcro

- 29 longúmque] 1695 longumque
 36 Damon,] MASSON, Damon. BEECHING, Damon;
 53 nymphæ.] WARTON, nymphæ, MASSON, Nymphæ,
 57 vacat,] so 1645, 1695; 1673 vacat
 63 quam] quàm
 70 Aegon] BEECHING, Ægon
 72 Zephiri] Zephyri
 80 plumbo] 1695 plum bo
 83 aiunt] ajunt
 88 Aegle] BEECHING, Ægle
 107 Gens homines] WARTON, Gens homines, MASSON, Gens,
 homines,
 108 quisque] 1695 quisq;
 114 Ire] BEECHING Itē
 aëreas] THE DIAERESIS WHICH IS PLAIN IN 1645 AND 1695,
 SUGGESTS A CIRCUMFLEX IN 1673.
 127 Damon,] so 1645; 1673, 1695 Damon.
 130 quā] quâ
 135 Fiscellæ,] so 1645; 1673, 1695, Fiscellæ;
 cicutæ] 1695 ci cutæ
 138 studiis] 1695 studies
 145 quæ] 1695 quæ
 151 crocos] 1695 cro cos
 foliúmque] foliûmque
 hyacinthi,] THE COMMA IS ELEVATED IN 1673 AND RESEMBLES
 AN APOSTROPHE.
 157 admôram] so 1645; IN 1673 THE CIRCUMFLEX IS ALMOST LIKE
 A DIAERESIS, 1695 admoram
 158 rupta] 1695 ruptâ
 164 THIS LINE RUNS IN 1645
 Brennúmque Arviragúmque duces, priscúmque Belinum.
 OR POSSIBLY THE PUNCTUATION AT THE END MAY BE A COMMA,
 NOT A PERIOD. (BEECHING, Belinum,) IN 1673 THE LINE RUNS
 AS IN THE TEXT EXCEPT THAT m IN Belinum DID NOT PRINT IN
 THE COPIES EXAMINED, AND THE COMMA MAY BE A PERIOD.
 HENCE 1695 PRINTS
 Brennúmque Arviragúmque duces, priscúmque Belinu
 172 sperâsse] sperasse BEECHING sperâsse
 174 penitúsque] 1695 penitusque
 176 Vorticibúsque] 1695 Vorticibusque
 181 simul,] 1695 simul

- 184 *circùm*] 1695 *circúm*
 189 *undis.*] WARTON AND MASSON *undis*; BEECHING *undis*.
 190 *Olympus,*] WARTON AND MASSON *Olympus*: BEECHING *Olympus*;
 193 *vulgi*] 1695 *vulgi*.
 207 *Sacro*] 1695 *sacro*
 208 *quicunque*] *quicúnque*
 211 *nôrint*] *norint*
 sylvisque] 1695 *sylvisque*
 212 *quòd*] 1695 *quód*
 217 *Æternum*] *Æternùm*
 219 *Orgia*] *Orgia*
 Thyrso.] AT THIS POINT THE VOLUME OF 1645 COMES TO ITS
 FINIS.

AD JOANNEM ROUSIUM . . .

VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE MANUSCRIPT IN COPY OF 1645 IN THE BODLEIAN LIBRARY, OXFORD UNIVERSITY, REFERRED TO AS MS. THE ODE APPEARS TO HAVE BEEN PRINTED FIRST IN THE EDITION OF 1673.

TITLE: MS OMITS DATE, USES NO ITALICS, ABBREVIATES WORDS ENDING IN *que*, OFTEN WRITES *j* FOR *i*, AND APPEARS BUT RARELY TO PLACE PERIODS AFTER THE INDICATIONS OF THE DIVISIONS.

Rousium] MS, HERE AND GENERALLY, THOUGH NOT ALWAYS, PLACES DOTS OVER O AND U, THUS FORMING A KIND OF DIAERESIS AND ACCENTS *Roüsiúm*

Poematum] ms *poëmatum*

amisso,] ms *amisso*

denuo] ms *denuò*

publica] ms *publicâ*

Ode.] ms *Ode. Joannis Miltonj*

9 *barbitóque*] ms *barbitoq*;

10 *pectine*] THE PHOTOGRAPH OF MS IS HARD TO DECIPHER.

12 *&*] ms *et*

pede;] ms APPARENTLY *pede—*

13 *te,*] 1695 *te*

21 *thyasusque*] ms *thyasúsq*; WITH THE ACCENT OVER THE SECOND S RATHER THAN OVER THE U

23 *cælo*] ms *cælo*

24 *ævum;*] 1695 *ævum*,

25 *Modò*] ms *Modo*

26 *indolem*] AFTER THIS WORD MS HAS A LINE NOT IN THE PRINTED

TEXT Rousio favente. CF. L. 87

- 36 Phinéamque] MS HAS É AND A SECOND ACCENT OVER M
procul] 1695 prcoul
- 45 Superam] MS superam
- 46 Jovis] MS Iovis
- 48 peculî] MS peculi
numeróque] MS numeroq;
- 51 curæ] MS BLOTS OUT A LETTER OR LETTERS FOLLOWING R, AND
WRITES æ ABOVE.
- 52 Téque] MS Teq;
- 53 &] MS et
- 55 Quæstorque] MS Questorq;
- 56 Quàm] MS Quam
- 59 Delphica] MS Delphica,
- 60 Iön] 1695 Ion
Actæa] MS Actæâ
Creusâ] MS PLACES DOTS OVER e AND u
- 63 Diamque] MS Diámq;
rursus] MS rursùs
- 65 posthabitâ] MS posthabita
- 71 Graiæ] THE R HAVING BEEN BLOTTED, MS PLACES A MARK OVER
THE WORD, AND WRITES IT OUT PLAINLY IN THE MARGIN.
&] MS et
- 72 &] MS et
- 79 Quò] 1695 Quo
atque] 1695 atq;
- 86 Si quid meremur] MS Siquid meremur,
- 88 Strophis] MS strophis
totidémque] MS totidemq;
Antistrophis] MS antistrophis 1695 Antistrophis,
- 89 demum] MS demùm
epodo] 1695 Epodo
- 90 numero,] MS numero
ubique] MS AND 1695 ubiq;
colis] 1695 locis
- 91 quam] MS AND 1695 quàm
- 92 modos] MS modos,
- 95 spondæum] 1695 Spondæum

APPENDIX

Latin Verses found with the Commonplace Book.

In the same box in which Mr. Alfred J. Horwood found Milton's MS Commonplace Book, was found a single leaf of foolscap paper, badly preserved, but bearing upon its recto a brief Latin essay on early rising, and, on the verso, two sets of verses, one in Elegiac couplets, the other in Choriambic tetrameters, on the same subject. The writing is a stiff legal hand, semi-Gothic in character, and not very like the usual hand of Milton, though the Greek letters in a brief quotation are very similar to his. But, according to Mr. Horwood, although the leaf was badly decayed when found, there was still to be seen in an upper corner of the recto the words, [Joann]es Milton. Now whether one accepts the hand as the poet's or not, it is hard to believe, when provenance, content, and the inscription are taken into account, that we have here anything but a juvenile composition of the poet, not deemed by him worthy of inclusion in the *Prolusiones Oratoriæ* of 1674, but perhaps recovered by him at that time, and so preserved with his Commonplace Book. Masson (2nd edition, I, 303) accepts prose and verse as Milton's. Mr. Horwood printed the compositions along with the Commonplace Book, and had photographs of the decayed leaf prepared, some of which were preserved in private hands, some intended for public institutions. Strangely enough no copy seems to have been sent the British Museum, until very recently one of the photographs in private hands was presented and is now MS Add 410631. Since the original sheet of paper has altogether crumbled to pieces, or at any rate disappeared, our text follows a photostat of the British Museum photograph. The prose essay is given as an Appendix to the *Prolusiones*. Our text is mainly based upon the photograph, but Horwood succeeded in reading a few words which had become illegible when the photograph was made, and in such cases we have followed his readings (Second edition of the *Commonplace Book*, London, 1877, pp. 61-62).

I.

- 1 excute] SUBSTITUTED IN MS FOR CANCELLED ancere AS IN LINE 19 ALSO.
- 3 prænuncius ales] SO HORWOOD. IN THE PHOTOGRAPH THE ONLY LETTERS NOW LEGIBLE ARE p le
- 6 per] CONTRACTED IN MS.
- 9 siluestris] silvestris HORWOOD.
- 11 vestit] HORWOOD MISPRINTS vescit
zephyritis] THIS SHOULD PERHAPS BEGIN WITH A CAPITAL, BUT

WE BELIEVE THE AUTHOR MEANT THE WORD IN ITS ADJECTIVAL SENSE, NOT MERELY AS AN EPITHET OF Venus

13 Segnes] WE HAVE TRANSLATED AS IF THIS WERE Segnis, BUT THE MS READING IS CLEAR.

15 Somnos] CHANGED IN MS FROM somnum

18 posse] THE SECOND S INSERTED WITH A CARET.

19 THIS LINE EXHIBITS THE SAME CHANGE AS LINE I. THE PERIOD IS ADDED BY THE EDITORS.

II.

THIS POEM, IN A DIFFERENT MEASURE, IS CONNECTED WITH THE FORMER ONLY IN SUBJECT, AND HARDLY SHARES ITS TITLE, OF AN "ELEGIAC" POEM. IT IS WRITTEN LOWER DOWN ON THE PAGE AND RATHER IN THE RIGHT HAND CORNER.

1 satrapam] am CONTRACTED IN MS.

2 præest] SO CAMDEN EDITION, ONLY præe IS NOW CLEARLY TO BE MADE OUT.

4 procubuit strato] THE CAMDEN EDITION PRINTED p buit , IN THE PRESENT CONDITION OF THE PHOTOGRAPH ONLY THE FOLLOWING LETTERS ARE LEGIBLE Str . tus purp . . eo [p] it st OBVIOUSLY THE THIRD WORD WAS procubuit AND SINCE MR. J. A. HERBERT OF THE MANUSCRIPT DEPARTMENT OF THE BRITISH MUSEUM HAS SUCCEEDED IN READING THE LETTERS "st" WHICH HE POINTS OUT RESEMBLE A LIKE COLLOCATION OF LETTERS IN THE WORD "studiis" IN THE PROLUSION; METER AND THE NATURAL PLAY WITH stratus AT THE BEGINNING OF THE LINE SUGGEST THE READING GIVEN AS THE TRUE ONE.

5 et] THE SECOND LETTER IS ILLEGIBLE.

7 Volscia] FIRST WRITTEN Volcia BUT THE S WAS LATER INSERTED WITH A CARET.

8 THE PERIOD ADDED BY THE EDITORS. AFTER THIS LINE ARE SEVERAL DASHES IN THE MS TO MARK THE END OF THE POEM.

SAMSON AGONISTES.

THE TEXT OF *Samson Agonistes* IS THAT OF THE FIRST EDITION, 1671, WHERE IT FOLLOWS *Paradise Regain'd*. VARIANT READINGS ARE FROM THE SECOND EDITION, 1680.

OF THAT SORT OF DRAMATIC POEM WHICH IS CALL'D TRAGEDY.

- 1 antiently] anciently
compos'd,] compos'd
5 is] is,
9 melancholic] melancolic
13 thir] their
17 distinguisht] distingisht
21 then] than
26 Gregory] Gregory,
34 bin] been
36, 39, 42, 63 antient] ancient
44 Antients] Ancients
55 style] stile
uniformitie] uniformity

THE ARGUMENT.

- 9 withal] withall
12, 18 thir] their
14 endeavour] indeavour
19 denyal] denial
23 joyful] joyfull

THE PERSONS.

- 2 of Samson] of Sams

SAMSON AGONISTES.

- 13 thir] their
15 Thir] Their
32 dye] die
38, 68, 79 then] than
45 fulfilld] fulfill'd
60 peace] Peace
69 WITH THIS LINE 1671 AND 1680 MAKE AN ERROR IN LINE NUMBERING, CALLING THIS LINE 70.
or decrepit] decrepit
81 Eclipse] Ecclipse
101 miserable!] miserable?
105 evils] evils

- 114 Thir] Their
 118 carelessly] carelesly
 123 soild] solid
 124 hee] he
 126 Irresistible] 1671, 1680 Irresistable CORRECTED FROM THE
 ERRATA.
 129 embattelld] embattell'd
 132 shield] Shield
 spear] Spear
 137 thir] their
 140 Thir] Their
 141 soild thir] soil'd their
 149 Sabbath day] Sabbath-day
 157 complain] 1671, 1680 complain'd CORRECTED FROM THE ER-
 RATA.
 165 unparallel'd!] 1671, 1680 unparallel'd? IN 1671 THE QUES-
 TION MARK IS NOT CLEARLY PRINTED. IT MAY BE AN EXCLAMA-
 TION POINT, THOUGH THIS SEEMS IMPROBABLE.
 176 thir sense] their sence
 178 Hee speaks] He speak
 179 grief;] grief,
 193 Yee] Ye
 203 proverb] proverb'd
 207 then] than
 209 proportiond] proportion'd
 210 disposal,] disposal
 216 women] Woman
 217 Then] Than
 220 Mee] Me
 222 motion'd] 1671, 1680 mention'd CORRECTED FROM THE ER-
 RATA.
 231 lawful] lawfull
 246 offerd] offer'd
 th'] the
 248 dooer] doer
 251 Thir] Their
 252 mee] me
 255 them,] them
 257 thir Land,] their Land
 259, 262, 269, 274, 286, 304, 343, 345, 443 thir] their
 270 Then] Than

- then] than
 276 ingratitude] ingraditude
 279 Thir] Their
 284, 418, 485, 515 then] than
 290 adde mee] add me
 291 Mee] Me
 330 awak't,] awak't
 341 renown'd,] renown'd
 354 And] 1671, 1680 OMIT. CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 400 Then] Than
 424 sure;] sure
 Foes] Foes.
 452 obloquie] obloquy
 456 Idols] idols
 459 eie] eye
 474 certain,] certain
 477 doubtful] doubtfull
 491 Shameful] Shamefull
 495 friendship,] friendship
 500 Gentiles] *Gentiles*
 516 offerd] offer'd
 520 praiera] prayers
 524 youthful] youthfull
 527 acts] Acts
 535 hallow'd] hollow
 537 deceitful] deceitfull
 539 despoil'd] dispoil'd
 540 my] mine
 543 couldst] could
 Rubie] Ruby
 544 flavor,] flavor
 545 heart of Gods and men] hearts of Gods or Men
 546 thee] the
 Crystalline] Chrystalline
 548 pure,] pure.
 550 milkie] milky
 555 forbid'n] forbidd'n
 564 useful] usefull
 565 Heav'n] Heaven
 578 expressly] expresly
 584 eies] eyes

- 585 then] than
 604 ransom] ransom,
 607 sores] sores,
 614 limbs,] limbs
 620 then] than
 633 once] once,
 636 eie] eye
 646 cruelty,] cruelty
 653 antient] ancient
 656 life] 1671, 1680 life. CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 660 with] 1671, 1680 to CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 664 sourse] source
 672 inferiour] inferior
 675 about] about,
 689 then] than
 690 eie] eye
 693 thir] their
 708 WITH THIS LINE 1671 AND 1680 MAKE ANOTHER ERROR IN LINE
 NUMBERING BY CALLING THIS LINE 710; BUT BOTH EDITIONS
 CORRECT THIS LAST ERROR BY NUMBERING LINE 719 AS 720.
 720 sent] scent
 724 Then] Than
 726 &] and
 728 WITH THIS LINE 1671 AND 1680 MAKE ANOTHER ERROR BY
 NUMBERING IT 730; THEY CORRECT THE ERROR BY NUMBERING
 LINE 739 AS 740.
 737 then] than
 766 me] me,
 778 1671, 1680 MISNUMBER THIS LINE AS 780.
 779 is] is,
 789, 797 then] than
 819 sorceress] sorseress 1671, 1680 NUMBER THIS LINE AS 820.
 848 constantest] constantest,
 852 Sollicited] Solicited
 868 1671, 1680 NUMBER THIS LINE AS 870.
 893, 961, 988 then] than
 939 could] couldst
 950 thine] thine,
 961 prayers, then] prayers than
 963 anger,] anger
 999 1671, 1680 BEGIN A NEW SERIES OF LINE NUMBERS, NUMBERING

THIS LINE 10.

- 1000 folly] folly,
 1008 Love-quarrels] Love quarrels
 1023 treacherously] treacherously
 1026 thir] their
 1027 hast] haste
 1028 rais'd] raisd
 1046 Heav'n] heav'n
 1060 nor] or
 1071 then] than
 1075 we] wee
 1078 *Gath*] *Gath*,
 1081 *Kiriathaim*] *Kariathaim*
 1086 encounters] encounters,
 1092 me;] me?
 1093 thee;] thee.
 1106 combat] combate
 1121 add] and
 1125 mee] me
 1127 shalt] shall
 1166 stain] staine
 1176 is god] is God
 1181 Tongue-doubtie] Tongue-doughtie
 1183 Their] Thir
 1188 thir] their
 1210 Hostile] hostile
 1212 Heav'n] heav'n
 1214 their Deliverer] thir deliverer
 1248 divulge] 1671, 1680 divulg'd CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 1251 malicious] malicious
 1306 hand.] hand,
 1313 rate] 1671, 1680 race CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 1323 Sword-players] sword-players
 1325 Mimics] 1671, 1680 Mimirs CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 1337 commands?] 1671 commands 1680 commands?
 1340 feats] feats,
 1368 joins] joyns
 1369 constrains] constraines
 1376 forgiveness.] forgiveness,
 1387 aught] ought
 1398 wert] art

- 1429 &] and
 1431 thee] 1680 omits.
 Birth,] Birth
 1432 thy side] the side
 1437 efficacious] efficacious
 1456 we] We
 1460 ransom] ransome
 pris'ner] pris'oner
 1463 Priests] priests
 1474 &] and
 1488 nurse] nourse
 Son] 1671 Son. 1680 Son
 1495 had] hath
 1515 methought] me thought
 1527 LINES 1527—1535 AND LINE 1537 WERE ADDED IN 1671 AT THE
 END OF THE BOOK UNDER *Omissa*. 1680 PRINTS THEM IN THE
 CORRECT PLACES.
 1536 hither.] 1671 hither, THE COMMA IN 1671 IS NATURALLY USED
 SINCE L. 1538 FOLLOWS IMMEDIATELY AFTER. SEE NOTE ON L.
 1527.
 1544 persues] pursues
 1548 thee] the
 1552 &] and
 here] 1671, 1680 heard CORRECTED FROM THE ERRATA.
 1564 converts] convers
 1579 dy'd] di'd
 1590 over-strong] over strong
 1591 dreadful] dreadfull
 1598 proclaim'd] proclaim'd.
 1605 spacious] specious
 1606 Half round] Half-round
 1608 sit] set
 1613 &] and
 1635 unsuspitious] unsuspecting
 1642 Not] Nor
 1650 shook] took
 1652 sate] sat
 1658 Pulld] Pull'd
 1669 and] &
 1684 themselves] themseves
 1695 Fowl] Fowle

1713 *Caphtor*] *Chaptor*

1728 the] thee

1741 feastful] feastfull

1671 PRINTS ON THE PAGE AFTER THE Omissa THE FOLLOWING

Errata in the former Poem. [Paradise Regain'd.]

Page 4. verse 62. after being no stop, p. 13. verse 226. for destroy, r. *subdue*, p. 21. v. 373. for demuring, r. *demurring*, p. 22. v. 400. for never, r. *nearer*, p. 23. v. 407. for Imports, r. *Imparts*, p. 35. v. 127. after threat'ns, insert *then*, p. 44. v. 313. for Thebes, r. *Thebez*, p. 46. v. 341. for pill'd, r. *pil'd*, p. 47. v. 371. no comma after knowledge, but after works, p. 71. v. 323. for shower, r. *showers*, p. 83. v. 102. no stop after victor.

Errata in the latter Poem. [Samson Agonistes.]

Page 16. verse 127. for Irresistable, r. *Irresistible*, p. 17. v. 158. for complain'd, r. *complain*, p. 21. v. 222. for mention'd, r. *motion'd*, p. 28. v. 355. before, such r. *And*, p. 43. v. 657, no stop at the end, p. 44. v. 661. for to, r. *with*, p. 75. v. 259. for divulg'd, r. *divulge*, p. 78. v. 324. for race r. *rate*, p. 79. v. 336. for Mimirs, r. *Mimics*, p. 90. v. 553. for heard r. *here*.

1680 OMTS ALL ERRATA.




ALLAMA IQBAL LIBRARY



31112

31/12 2019 31/12 2019 31/12 2019

2019 2019 2019 2019 2019 2019



**THE JAMMU & KASHMIR UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY.**

DATE LOANED

Class No. _____ Book No. _____

Vol. _____ Copy _____

Accession No. _____

--	--	--	--

MILTON, JOHN

vol. I part 2

COLUMBIA

821.47

M642 W

31112

Title The Works of John

Author John Milton.

Accession No. 31112

Call No. 821.47

M 64

BORROWER'S
NO.

ISSUE
DATE

BORROWER'S
NO.

THE
Univ
Srinag

1. Overdue charges per-day charged for each day kept after the due date.
2. Borrowers will be held responsible for any damage done to the library while in their possession.